



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 08188797 2

Pali Text Society.

THE
MAHĀ-BODHI-VAMSA.

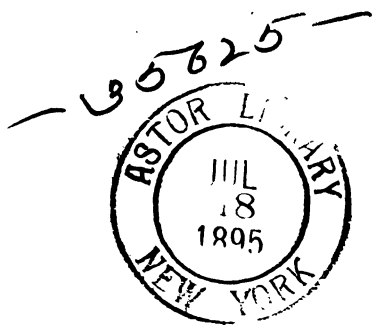
EDITED BY
S. ARTHUR STRONG.

NEW YORK
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

LONDON :
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1891.

hsh



ROY WEN
JUL 18
1895



ERNEST RENAN

THESE PAGES ARE DEDICATED

IN TOKEN OF

THE DEEPEST GRATITUDE AND AFFECTION.

PREFACE.

THE MSS. upon which this edition is based are—

S₁, on paper, in the Sinhalese character, in possession of the Pāli Text Society;

S₂, on palm-leaves, in the same character and in the same possession. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

iminā puññakammena yāva buddho bhavām' ahaṃ
Mahosadho va ñāṇena Jotiseṭṭhiva bhoginā
Vessantaro va dānena hotu mayhām bhavābhavē
ekassatidharo nekasahassānam pi ganthato
ganthasatasahassam pi sutamattena dhāraye
atthavyañjanato cāpi sahasanayato pi ca
vasā sihasa pakkhita yathā kañcanapāṭiyā
silālekhe va me niccam sutam sabbam na nāsaye
sabbe sattā sukhappattā averā ca anāmayā
dighāyukā aññam¹ aññam piyā pappontu nibbutim
siddhim.

and a short note in Sinhalese to the effect that the MS. was completed on the 28th April, 1887.

B, on palm-leaves, in the Burmese character, from the Royal Library at Mandalay, now in the Library of the India Office. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

Mantalācalaṃ nissāya yo māpeti mahāpuram
Indālayam hasantaṃ va Jambūdi-passa sikharam

¹ MS. aññammaṃ.

dhammañ carā tato raññā vaṁsānaṁ vaṁsamuttamā
 rājarājābhimahitā jinacakkābhijotanā
 sūrinā yena laddhabbaṁ Dhammakyosū ti lañjanaṁ
 kavisihena saddoghamahāvīpinacārinā
 pamutthenānulekhānaṁ vilekhādelamissako
 yo Bodhivaṁsābhimāno gandho so tena sādhunā
 yassa mūlaṁ tathā katvā mahussāhena sodhito
 tenānelakāyavaco so 'haṁ homi bhavē bhavē ti.

I have also employed, though I have not collated word
 for word, S₃, on palm-leaves, in the Sinhalese cha-
 racter, in the Library of the British Museum (Or.
 4139). This MS. ends with the words—

Mahābodhivaṁse nitthito. Siddhir astu. Sivam astu.
 Subham astu.

It has been impossible to trace a genealogical connection
 between the MSS. The most that can be said is that the
 Sinhalese copies seem to point to the existence of two good
 MSS., while the Burmese copy may represent a third. I
 have followed in the main the tradition of S₁. B and S₂
 are often in agreement when they differ from S₁; but, on
 the other hand, their mutual differences are sufficiently
 numerous and important to exclude the hypothesis of
 their derivation from a common original. S₃ has occa-
 sionally furnished useful corrections, and it is allied to S₂
 more closely than to S₁. This last is the most carelessly
 written, and endlessly confuses *n* and *ṇ*, *n* and *t*, *u* and *ū*,
i and *ī*. Blunders of this sort have not been registered;
 but in all other cases I have been careful not to leave any-
 thing unrecorded that might possibly bear upon the pro-
 blem of the mutual relations of the MSS.; and this must
 be my excuse for having cumbered the pages with what
 may seem to many a needlessly full *apparatus criticus*.
 The general relation of the Burmese to the Sinhalese *type*
 has thus been sufficiently illustrated; but it may here be
 observed that more than half of the differences noted in

the Preface to the SumaṅgalaVilāsini (pp. xiii.-xvi.) are constant throughout the MSS. of the Bodhivaṃsa.

When more than two-thirds of the present text were already in the hands of the printer, I received a copy of Mr. Pedinnóruwe Sobhita's edition, printed in the Sinhalese character (at the Lakrivikirana Press, 1890). The editor has accomplished his task with great care and accuracy; but as he appears only to have employed MSS. of the type of S₁, the book must be regarded not as a critical edition so much as a correct representation of one of the three versions, to which, as we have seen, our manuscript material seems to point.

The author has treated his subject with the freedom and the prolixity usual to Buddhist composers; and most of the events in the early history of Buddhism pass before us under the shadow of the Bo-tree. The round of incarnations through which Gotama passed before his final birth; his victorious struggle with Māra; his preaching and its results; the planting of the Bo-tree, and the establishment of the Bodhipūjā; the passing of Gotama into Nibbāna; the rise of heresy; the three great councils; the despatch of Mahinda and the rest on their respective missions; the arrival of Mahinda in Laṅkā, and the first triumphs of the new faith; and, finally, the arrival and establishment in Laṅkā of the Bo-tree itself. The author has borrowed largely from the sources, as well as from the actual text, of the Mahāvamsa; but there is abundant evidence that he employed other material as well. For instance, with regard to the attainment of arahat-ship by the beloved disciple, the Mahāvamsa says simply that this occurred "by a supreme effort" on his part—*katvāna viriyaṃ samam*; while our text reproduces almost word for word the touching and beautiful story told by Buddhagosa in his Preface to the Samantapāsādikā. On the occasion of the first planting of the Bo-tree and the institution of the Bodhipūjā, Buddha relates the Kālingabodhi-jātaka; but the text of the story is widely different from that published by Fausbøll, and contains, among other peculiarities, a long

description of the miraculous splendour and power of the *dibbacakka* and the seven jewels of the *cakkavatti*. Further, the chapters relating to the three councils, and the rehearsal of the law, are closely parallel, not only to Buddhagosa's account in the Introduction to the *Sumaṅgalavilāsinī*, but also to that in the *Saddhammasaṅgaha*; while the latter text presents yet another point of agreement with the *Bodhivaṃsa* in describing Mahinda's adventures after his arrival in Laṅkā in almost the same words as the *Samantapāsādikā*.

With regard to the authorship of the *Bodhivaṃsa*, the book itself tells us nothing. We learn only that the Pāli text is a translation of a Sinhalese original. The *Gandhavaṃsa* is not more explicit. It mentions the *Bodhivaṃsa*, it is true, but in a group of five works assigned vaguely to unnamed authors, thus :—

Dipavaṃso Bodhivaṃso Cullavaṃso Mahāvaṃso Paṭisambhidāmaggaṭṭhakathāya gaṇḍhi ceti ime pañca gandhā ācariyehi visum visum katā (p. 61).

It is clear, however, from the general arrangement of the *Gandhavaṃsa* that the authors in question must be included among the Sinhalese ācariyas enumerated on pp. 66, 67. Among these we find Upatissa, whose appearance is difficult to account for on the plan of the book, in that no work has previously been assigned to him. However, according to the *Sāsanavaṃsadīpa*, 1262—

Upatissamahāthero Māgadhāya niruttiyā
Bodhivaṃsam akā dhīro dhīrehi abhivaṇṇiyaṃ—

Upatissa was the author of the *Bodhivaṃsa*; and that this is the acknowledged tradition is clear from Mr. Sobhita's Preface, which, as it treats the question of authorship and date in some detail, I shall here transcribe, as follows :—

Mahābodhivaṃso nāmāyaṃ pasattha Māgadhikagantho abhisambodhikathādibārasakathāsāṅkalito — sakalavimala-

sāmaññagunagaṇābharanapatimaṇḍitena suvisuddhasuga-
tasāsanabhāradhārīnā Dāṭhānagamahātherenajjhesitena
satā vipulavisuddhasilādiguṇaratānaratanākārāyamānena
samantasatthapārāvārapāragatena tepitakābharanabhūtena
Upatissattheravarena viracito.

So 'yaṃ neva tassa paṭibhāya vā lokiyeti hānugatāya kathāya vā pabandhito — atha kho “jinasāsanābharāṇa-bhūtehi pubbācariyakesarihi Laṅkāvasīnam atthāya Sīhala bhāsāya ṭhapitaṃ” Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ sakaladesavāsīnaṃ subodhaṃ kurumānena tassa Bhagavato “desanāvācana-mālānukūlāya” nissesa sattānaṃ mūlabhāsābhūtāya Māga-dhābhidhānāya bhāsāya parivattentena viracito — ke pana te pubbācariyasīhā yehāyaṃ vaṃso Sīhalabhāsāya ṭhapito — tatiya saṅgītikārakena Moggaliputtatissābhidhānena catu-patisambhidena tevijjena mahākhiṇāsavatttherena imasmiṃ Laṅkādiṇe Dasabalasāsana jōtanatthaṃ pahitā Mahāmālin-dādayo khīṇāsavatttherā — tehi kathāṃ dhārito saṅgītiparam-pārāyāgatavācanāmagga gabaṇena atthakathā viya dhārito — tasmā Sugatāgamakathā yevāyaṃ na bāhirā ti veditabbā garukātabbā dhāretabbā ca.

Ayañ ca Māgadhikaracanā acariyaBuddhaghosattherassa
Sihalatṭhakathāparivattanasadisā — so'yaṃ Upatissatthero
vuddhajanam anugacchanto Buddhaghosācariyādayo anu-
gato — ayaṃ hi racanā Samantapāsādikādiatṭhakathā-
kālaṃ accāsannakāle katā viya khāyati—imasmim̐ pana
Mahābodhivaṃso Buddhassa Bhagavato tipitakapariyā-
pannā dhammā nayamukhavasenaḡatā—tasmā pūjanīyena
Garulācariyena imassa parikathānukūle pade gahetvā
uttānikarontena vibhajantena Dhammappadīpikā nāmena
sogate pasādentena mahārāho gantho kato — aparā pi
imassa gaṇṭhipadatthadīpani taṃ samakāle katā vattati —
aparabhāge vimalamunindadhammabyākaraṇādīparipūta-
paññāsāgareṇa silādīnekagunaḡaṇābhāraṇavibhūsitena
Sarogāmaṃulamahātherenāyaṃ Mahābodhivaṃso Māga-
dhikāya bhāsāya akovidānaṃ sukhaggaḡaṇadhāraṇatthāya
punarapi sabhāsāya parivattito — tato pi aparabhāge ito
sātīrekavassasatato pubbe SiriViraparakkamanarindasi-
haraṇṇo kāle pindapātikasaraṇaṇikarasāḡharāḡena budha-

janasikhāmaṇibhūtena Bodhisattacaritena Sugataputtenāyāṃ padānupadikavyākhyānayaena Madhurattappa-kāsinim nāma vaṇṇanam karontena sakabhāsāya parivattito — etehi ganthehi anugantvā katehi bahudhā imassa ganthassa Sihalānam atthāvahatā sammā viññāyati — ayam hi gantho aññesu Māgadhikaganthesu alabbhaniyehi dighasamāsapadehi sameto hoti — tathā pi aññesam ācariyānam racanāsu viya saralopasandhibāhullaṃ Upatissācariyena agarukataṃ viya dissati.

Ayam atimadhuragambhīraMāgadhikaracanā iti Lāṅka-dīpikēhi ācariyehi garukato tath' eva uddesādisu upayutto vattati pi tesu tesu janapadesu tāsū tāsū ācariyaparamparāsu paṭilikhantehi lekhahehi likhitesu potthakesu yattha katthaci visadisapāṭhavasena c' eva anucitapāṭhajojanena ca imassa visadisatā pi viruddhapāṭhatā pi dissanti — tasmā tāni parisodhetvā pāṭhakānam dātukāmena Gālupuravāsina Jayatilakagunaratanaṇbhidhānena vinicchayādhikārimantina ājjhesitena mayā vijjodayaparivenādhīpatissa SiriSumanāgalābhidhānassa padhānasaṅghanāyakaatthavarassa antevāsikasissabhūtena Sobhitābhidhānena bhikkhunā tassācariyassa c' eva Baṭuvantudāve Devarakkhitābhidhānassa sudhāsassa ca upadese ṭhatvā tesam sāhayaena saṃsodhetvā muddāpanatthāya dinno 'yaṃ gantho.

Evam esā suddhi parissamena katā pi yattha katthaci pamāḍabbhamādivasena jātā ye keci byañjanadosā atirittā pi bhavēyyuṃ saṃsodhentu te anukampaṃ upādāya paṇḍitā ti.

ye 'nussaranti Sugataṃ satataṃ visuddhaṃ
te muttim enti bhayato vividhā ca dukkhā,
lābhāya tassa suguṇassa nisinnakāle
rukkho mahopakaraṇo py abhipūjaniyo.

These details, if true, would enable us to fix approximately the date of the Bodhivaṃsa, for, as we learn from the Gandhavaṃsa, p. 68—

Dīghanikāyassa atthakathāgandho Dāṭṭhanāmena saṅghattherena āyācitena Buddhaghosācariyena kato—

"it was a certain Dātṭha (evidently identical with Dāthānāga), who urged Buddhaghosa to compose the attakathā to the Dighanikāya." If, then, Buddhaghosa and Upatissa were both stimulated to literary effort by the same person, we may assume them to have been contemporaries, or nearly so; and shall therefore, in any case, not be far wrong if, bearing in mind that Upatissa is reported to have followed Buddhaghosa, we place the composition of the Bodhivaṃsa towards the end of the period traditionally assigned to the latter—that is, within the last quarter of the fourth century A.D.

My thanks for various help received during the progress of the work are due to Dr. Rost, of the India Office; to Dr. Rieu, of the British Museum; to Dr. Richard Morris; to Professor Cowell; and, last, but not least, to Professor Rhys Davids, at whose suggestion the work was originally undertaken, and whose interest and sympathy have ever been ready to further its progress.

S. ARTHUR STRONG.

LONDON,

February, 1891.

CORRIGENDA.

- P. 65, l. 7 *for* -pūritāṁ *read* -pūritam
P. 65, l. 25 *for* niṭṭhapetvā *read* niṭṭhāpetvā
P. 66, l. 5 *for* viya *read* viya
P. 67, ll. 15 and 23 *for* arāṇaṁ, arāṇam *read* arānam, aranam
P. 67, l. 26 *read* vaggu ca rajaniyo
P. 68, note 9 *for* phandā° etc. *read* B phandā° ; ? *read* odhāpaya°
P. 69, l. 10 *read* na hi
P. 69, l. 20 *for* -keneva *read* ken' eva
P. 70, l. 23 *for* -patimaṇḍitena *read* -paṭimaṇḍitena
P. 125, l. 10 *for* mahāmucalinda° *read* mahāmucala°
P. 125, note 9 *for* S_{1,2} etc. *read* B mahāmucalinda°
P. 125, note 10 *dele* *read* mahamba°

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Mahābodhivaṃsa.

Yassa mūle nisinno va sabbārivijayam akā
Patto sabbaññutaṃ Satthā vande taṃ bodhipādapaṃ.
Janitaṃ yam paṇāmena iti bodhimahīruhe
Puññaṃ tassānubhāvena bhetvā ¹ sabbe upaddave,
Dassayissam Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ bhāsāya Satthuno
Pubbe Sihalabhāsāya t̥hitaṃ vuddhajanānugo ² ti.

Tam pana jinasāsanābharaṇabhūtehi pubbācariyakesarihi
Laṅkāvēsinaṃ atthāya Sihalabhāsāya t̥hapitaṃ Mahābo-
dhivaṃsam aham idāni avasesa³desavāsinaṃ subodhaṃ ⁴
karonto, sabbajantūnaṃ mūlabhāsāya Māgadhā⁵bhidhānāya
Dasabalassa desanāvacaṇamālānukūlāya vācāya racayanto
api nāma sādhujaṇaṃ paritoseyyam, evañ ca satī,

Ken' atthēna mahābodhi, kassa sambandhinī ca sā?
Kiṃ sādhinī abhiṭṭhuta, kena kattha ppatit̥ṭhita ti?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā vissajjeyyā bhavanti hi. Tattha "ken'
atthēna mahābodhīti?" Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu
ñāṇaṃ, taṃ bodhiṃ Bhagavā ettha patto ti rukkho pi bodhi
tveva nāmaṃ labhīti ⁶, tasmā mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato
bodhīti vā mahatī ca sā bodhi ceti vā mahitā Brahmā-
marāsuraṇarindanāgindehīti vā mahābodhīti evaṃ vacan-
attho datṭhabbo.⁷

¹ S₂ hetvā

² B buddha-

³ S_{1,2} asesā-

⁴ B subodhiṃ

⁵ S¹ B Māgadhā-

⁶ B labhati

⁷ B veditabbo

“Kassa sambandhinitī ?” Yo dayāsīta mānaso paññāvāso eko mahāpuriso, ito ’titānaṃ kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnam asāṅkheyyānaṃ matthake lokiya lokuttara-sampadākara¹ buddhapacceka buddhaaggasāvaka² mahāsāvaka cakkavattinārāsabhādhāravarajambudīpe amaragaṇasadiśajanākiṇṇatāya Amaravatīti laddhābhidhānāya amaratīyā rājadhānīyā³ sakalaloka pūjite Kamalāsanasūnukule paramasukhumamedho Sumedho nāma⁴ sukumāro kumāro⁵ hutvā, vasantakantimadditavilāso vedasāgarapārāgo sakalalakāriyabhāvaṃ upagato garucarapaṇṇāricariyāvasāne vivatādvārāni ratanakosasaṃhassāni disvā, “Aho mama pitupitāmahādayo mahantaṃ dhananicayaṃ⁶ katvā paralokaṃ gacchantā etesaṃ māsakaṃ pi n’evādāya gamimsūti,” saṃvegā upayāto, “Mayā paṇ’imaṃ dhanasāraṃ gahe tvā gantūṃ yuttan ti,” nagare bheriṇṇ carāpetvā, turīyanādagandhena upagataṃ narabhamaragaṇaṃ ratanama-karandappavāhena sattāhaṃ santappetvā, dānatuhinani-pātenāpi akataparikkhayaṃ ratanakamalasaṇḍaṃ disvā, sabbassa sajanaparijanassa rudato⁷ dahanaparigatā viya kuñjaro vanagahanā gehā nikkhamitvā, ketakāsokatilakacampakādineka vikakakusumanikaraparimalatarusaṇḍamaṇḍitam migaturaṅga⁸ nāgavyagghādiaparimita catuppadaka-dambakānucaritaṃ kuraracakora⁹ mayūrabhiṅkārādisakuntānantakūjitaṃ devadānavasiddhavijjādharaḍinānābhūtasatatanisevitaṃ¹⁰ marakatarajata kanakaphalika divividhasikhari¹¹ satasamujjalaṃ neka nāka nāyaka nīkāyaka minīkuca-kalasa lūṭitavanasarasahassūpasobhitaṃ himadharaṇidharābharaṇabhūtaṃ sisira sīka rāsāraṇi jharasatasahassara-maṇīyaṃ aneka vidharatānākaraṃ surakinnara nāgarāṅga-maṇḍalaṃ Himavantaṃ ajjhoga hetvā, kappapādapa pallava-pātala padātala¹² kamalakoma lakaro manosi lapaṅka piṇ-

¹ B - sampadādhāra- ² B omits buddhasāvaka mahāsāvaka-

³ B rājadhānīyā ⁴ B Sumedho nāma nāmena

⁵ B omits kumāro ⁶ B - sannicayaṃ

⁷ B durato ⁸ S₁ - turaga- ⁹ B - caṅkura-

¹⁰ S₁ - satanisevitaṃ ; S₂ - sannisevitaṃ ¹¹ S₂ - sikhara-

¹² B - pallavapādatalakamala-

galena sariralāvannaena limpento¹ viya, vanagahanam
 vikacanayanamsujālena kumudakuvalayakamalasarasa-
 hassasañchāditam saradasamayāsobham dassento viya,
 vanabhūmiṃ nivāsabhūmiṃ olokeno vanagajamada-
 jalasekasamvaddhitavikasitapupphasurabhipādapam assa-
 mapadam disvā, pavālavannacchadanam rajatajjuti-
 setabhittim indanīlamanīkiranaviracitam iva rammabhū-
 miṃ suphassitavātapānadvāram² kosiyadattiyam vanna-
 sālinim³ paṇṇasālam pavisitvā, sātakayugam omuñcivā,
 bandhujivakakusumadaladāmasannibham rattavākaciram⁴
 nivāsetvā, anojapupphadāmanibbisesam suvannavannaṃ
 vākaciram⁵ paridahivā, punnāgapupphasantharasadisam⁶
 ajinadīpicammam ekaṃsam katvā, jaṭamaṇḍalam ban-
 dhivā, tivaṅkam khārikājam aṃse katvā, komalaṅguli-
 dalanikarena rattuppaleneva karatalena kattaradaṇḍam
 gahetvā, nalinayonivimānaramaṇiyāya paṇṇasālāya Brah-
 malīlāya nikkhamivā, mudusiniddhamatṭa⁷ samatalaseta-
 vippakiṇṇapulinam mahācaṅkamam abhiruyha,⁸ caraṇaka-
 malamālāya pulinajalatalam alaṅkaronto katipayavāre caṅ-
 kamivā, attano vilāsam oloketvā, amatarasadhārāparamparā-
 bhisittagatto viya sañjātapītipāmojjo taṃ vikkhambhetvā:
 “Manoratho me matthakam patto, sobhati vata me pab-
 bajjā, chinnaṃ me ghibbandhanam, sosāpito kāmapaṅko,
 saṅkhipitam saṃsāravatṭam, nipphāditam nekkhammam,
 karissāmi samaṇadhammam, labhissāmi samaṇaphalaṃ ti.”
 Jātussāho khārikājam otāretvā, caṅkamanakoṭiyam mugga-
 vannaṣilāpatṭe nisīditvā, vanadevatānam mananayanāni
 vilumpanto divasabhāgam vītināmetvā, aruṇataradhāma-
 dhārīṇi⁹ raṃsimālīni kamalīnikāmuke¹⁰ attham upayāte
 caramānasiddhavanitānūpuraravānūsārīṇi mandamandaṃ
 Mandākinīhamse va samupagacchati sasini gaganatalam
 paṇṇasālam¹¹ pavisitvā, niddārajanīkarakiraṇena mukulita¹².

¹ B limpanto² B suphusita-³ B -pālīniṃ⁴ S₂ -cīvaraṃ ; B rattavaravāka-⁵ S₂ -cīvaraṃ⁶ B -santhāra-⁷ B -maṭṭha-⁸ B -āruyha⁹ B aruṇataratapadhārīṇi¹⁰ B kamalīnisāmīke¹¹ B paṇṇasālāyaṃ¹² B makulita-

nettapaṅkajo sarīradaratham vinodetvā, paccūse niddāpaga-
masahassaramsinā vikasitanayanambujo sakavanagahana-
gamanam paccavekkhamāno: "Aham pana suvaṇṇavalaya-
nūpurādisaṅghaṭṭanaddhanisahitamadburahasitakathita-
gehajanaramaṇiyam ulāravibhavabhāsuraṁ suravarabha-
vanākāramahāgāraṁ¹ tiṇalavam iva pariccejitvā tapova-
nam pavitṭho' smi, idha pana me paṇṇasālāya² vāso dutiyo
gharāvāso viya hoti handāham dumamūle yeva vaseyyan
ti." Paṇṇasālam pajahitvā, rukkhamaṇḍalam³ upagantvā
dhañṇavikatim pahāya, pavattaphalabhojano sayanam
pahāya, ṭhānagamanaśane h'eva rattindivaṁ saṁharanto
kaṣiṇaparikkammaṁ katvā, aṭṭhasamāpatti⁴phalasukhena
abhiññāyo sattāhabbhantare yeva nibbattetvā, madhupa-
ṭalam pavitṭhabhamaro viya madhurasena⁵ samāpatti-
sukheneva yāpento vītināmeti.

Tadā mohandhakārābhidūro⁶ Dhammadīpaṅkaro Dī-
paṅkaro nāma sakalalokasaṅkaro⁷ anuttaro sammāsa-
buddho pubbabhāge yeva anappakappakoṭisatasahassesu
pāramiyo pūretvā, Rammavatinagare Sudevarājakule Sume-
dhādeviyā⁸ kucchiyam paṭisandhim⁹ gahetvā, ghanarājito
puṇṇacando viya mātukucchito nikkhamitvā, sihanādaṁ
naditvā, haṁsakoṇcamayūrābhidhānesu tisu pāsādesu nāṭak-
itthisatasahassena¹⁰ paricariyamāno dasavassasahassāni
agāramajjhe vasitvā, Padumābhidhānāya aggamaheṣiyā kuc-
chito Usabhakkhandhābhidhāne putte jāte jarājīṇṇavyādhi-
matapabbajite¹¹ disvā, alaṅkatahatthikkhandhavaragato
caturāsītisahassakarivarārohakena rājalokena¹² mahatā ca
balakāyena parivuto mahābhinnikkhamanaṁ nikkhamma
pabbajitvā, anupabbajitāya purisakoṭiyā parivuto dasamāse
mahā¹³padhānacariyaṁ caritvā, aññatarapuravāsihi¹⁴ din-

¹ B -bhavanākāraṁ mamāgāraṁ ² B paṇṇasālāyaṁ

³ S₂ dumamūlam eva; B rukkhamaṇḍalam

⁴ S¹ S² samāpatti abhiññāyo ⁵ S¹ S² madhurasena

⁶ B mohandhakāravinudo

⁷ B sakalalokapamukhaṅkaro ⁸ B Sumedhānāma

⁹ S₂ paṭisandhiyam ¹⁰ B -sahashehi ¹¹ B -pabbajitaṁ

¹² S₂ rājalahakena; B rājakulena ¹³ S¹ S² omit mahā-

¹⁴ S¹ -puravāsiyābhi; S² -puravasiyā

nam dibbojakapakkhittam pāyāsam paribhuñjitvā, sālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā, Sunandājīvakopanītakusamutṭhiyo ga-hetvā, pippali¹rukhamūle abhisambujjhitvā, Sunandārāme Dhammacakkam pavattetvā : Sumaṅgalo Tisso ti dvihi aggasāvakehi saddhim niccakālaṃ catuhi khīṇāsavasata-sahasseehi parivuto Sāgatenā yatinā upatṭhiyamāno Nandāya² Sunandāyāti dvihi aggasāvikaḥi adhigatasāsano³ anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Rammanagaram patvā, kilesaggisantattam sabbajanamānasam Dhammakathāmatara-sadhārāya sitibhāvaṃ⁴ janento Sudassanamahāvihāre viharati.

Tasmiṃ kāle tapodhano Sumedhatāpaso⁵ udite bhuvana-sekhare udayācalacūlāmaṇibhūte aruṇataruṇaramsipuras-sare virocane uttara⁶Himavantam gantukāmo abhiññā-pādakaṃ⁷ catutthajjhānam samāpajjitvā, dissamānena kāyena suvaṇṇahaṃso viya anilapatham ullaṅghitvā, nilam-bare thirataravijjullilāya gacchanto Rammavatinagara-vāsino⁸ mahādānam sajjetvā, Tusitapuram⁹ viya nagaram alaṅkaritvā Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa āgamanamaggaṃ devin-dassa Sudassanamahāvīthim avahasantam¹⁰ iva alaṅka-rontam disvā : “ Kin nu kho kāraṇaṃ ti ? ” cinto, cak-kavattinarapatisavanapāsaparigalitaratanakuṇḍalam iva ga-ganatalato otaritvā, Bhagavato gamanamaggaṃ¹¹ maṅga-lapaṭaheneva pūrayantā¹² dasadisam sareṇa bhadantā¹³ haṭṭhatutṭhā¹⁴ : “ Kass’ imam paramaruciradassaniyam¹⁵ maggaṃ alaṅkarothāti ? ” pucchitvā : “ Dīpaṅkaramuni-varassāti,” sutvā, pītiparipuṇṇakāyo : “ Aho me¹⁶ idhāga-manam svāgamanam, aparimitakappakoṭisatasahassee¹⁷ pi

¹ B pippali-² S₂ Nandā Sunandā³ B samadhiyata^o⁴ B sītābhāvaṃ⁵ S¹ Sumedho⁶ B uttaratamapantham⁷ S₂ abhiññāpādakaṃ jhānam B abhiññāpādakajjhānam⁸ S_{1,2} Rammanagaravāsihi⁹ B devapuram iva¹⁰ S¹ vahantam ; S² apahasantam iva¹¹ S² omits maggaṃ ¹² MSS. pūrayanto ¹³ B pharanto¹⁴ B haṭṭhatutṭho¹⁵ S₂ paramaruciradassanam¹⁶ B S₁ mama¹⁷ S¹ -sahasseehi

dullabhuppattisattuttamassa dassanaṃ vacanasavanaṃ ca lacchāmiṭi," cintetvā, "imehi asadisayasalābhehi saddhim maggaṃ sodhetvā, mayhaṃ saggāpavaggamaggaṃ sodhessāmiṭi." ² Ekam okāsaṃ yācitvā, nikuṇḍjagambhiraṃ sisira-nīrapūritaṃ kandarantaraṃ labhitvā : "Sace' ham iddhiyā ³ suranandanandane ⁴ vikasitapārijāta⁵kakusumāni vā uragapure vividharāgaratanāni vā āharitvā, kandaraṇ⁶taram alaṅkareyyaṃ so hi me kāyapāricariyā viya na parito⁷sanaṃ karissatīti." Navanalinadalakomalena karatalayugalena paṇsum āharitvāna,⁸ tasmim pakkhipanto⁹ Dīpaṅkaralo-kanāthaṃ sunivattthaṃ supārutaṃ santindriyaṃ santamā-nasaṃ lakkhaṇānuvyañjanappabhāsampannaṃ chabbanna-buddharaṃsiyo vissajjentam ariyagaṇaparivutam alaṅkata-maggapaṭipannaṃ devamanussehi ¹⁰ pūjyamānaṃ disvā, paramapitipasaḍa¹¹puṇṇahadayo : "Vatume me¹² anitṭhite yeva sugato anuppatto ; ajja ¹³ mayā imassa suphullakama-lalocanassa jīvitapariccāgaṃ kātuṃ vattati ; ayam pakati-nimmalo kalale anakkamitvā saha sāvakehi kanakaphala-kasetuṃ viya mama piṭṭhim maddamāno gacchatu ; taṃ tassa me bhavissati digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti." Vika-canayanakuvalayavanakutūhalākulālikulanibbisese nīla-kuṭīlakese mocetvā, jaṭājinavākacīvarāṇi ¹⁴ kaṇhakaddame pattharitvā, bahuviddhasarāgasāṅkilesa¹⁵makaragaṇālayassa anekamukhopagatasakalavipuladukkhasaliloghapunṇassa anantapārassa saṃsārasāgarassa samuttaraṇāya sakalabhuvanamaṇḍalassa setubhūto ¹⁶ setubhūtassa Dīpaṅkaradasa-balassāpi avakujjo hutvā, sampannābhinihāro kalalapitṭhe nipajji.

Nipanno pana so mahāpuriso vibuddhapuṇḍarīkalocanāni

¹ S₁ sādheṣṣāmiṭi

² B inserts ca

³ S² mahiddhiyā

⁴ B -nandanandane

⁵ S¹ pārijāta- ; S² parijāta- ; B pārichattakaku^o

⁶ S₁ kandaram

⁷ S_{1,2} paritosāṃ

⁸ B āharitvā

⁹ B pakkhīpento

¹⁰ B devagaṇa^o

¹¹ S₁ -āpuṇṇa- ; B -paripuṇṇa-

¹² S_{1,2} omīti me

¹³ S₂ atasvājja

¹⁴ B cīrāṇi

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -sarabhasakilesa-

¹⁶ S₁ omīti setubhūto ; S₂ omīti setubhūtassa

ummiletvā, olokeno tassa vijitakusumāyudhasaṅgāmassa buddhasirīm disvā, paññākaññāya codito : “ Yan nūnāham anekādinavaṃ saṃsāram pahāya, paramasukhaṃ nibbānaṃ gaṇheyyan ti ? ” cintetvā, tato karuṇātaruṇiyā āyācitahadayo evaṃ pañitāmatapaṭivedho atimadhuravarabhojanaṃ labhitvā, ghanataratimiragabbhaṃ pavisitvā, paribhuñjanasadiṣo, “ Mādisse sati mati¹sutidhitisamādhisampanne vīrapurise ekākini saṃsārajaḷanidhinimuggasattakāyaṃ pahāya nibbānathalam² abhirūlhe ko hi nāma añño bhavābhavesu viparivattamānassa asaraṇibhūtaṃ lokassa³ paṭiṭṭhaṃ kātuṃ samattho bhavissati ; sabbaññutam pana patvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsārakantārā tāretvā⁴ nibbānanagaram pavesissāmi⁵, ” sāvakaññābhīmukhamānasaṃ sabbaññutaññābhīmukham akāsi.

Dīpaṅkaranarāsabho pi āgantvā tassa karuṇā⁵sāgarassa ussisake tthatvā, kanakapāsāde maṇisīhapañjaram ugghātento viya pañcavaṇṇapasādasampannāni locanāni ummiletvā olokeno taṃ tattha tathā nipannaṃ disvā, viddhīpāyo tassa anāgataṃ jātipariyantam anāgatasaññānena oloketvā, tthatiko⁶ va parisamajjhe mattakaravikarudamañjughosaṃ nicchāretvā : “ Passatha bho⁶ tumhe bhikkhave imam mahānubhāvaṃ uggaṭapaṃ tāpaṃ kalalapiṭṭhe nipannaṃ ti ? ” vatvā. “ Evam bhante ti, ” vutte : “ Ayaṃ hi⁷ buddhabhāvāyābhinihāraṃ⁸ katvā nipanno, samijjhissati imassa patthanā, anāgate kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnam asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake sakalalokadhātusu viddhaṃsitatamo Gotamo nāma Buddhō bhavissati. Tas-mim paṇ’ assa attabhāve Kapilapuraṃ nāma nagaraṃ nivāso⁹ bhavissati, Mahāmāyā nāma devī mātā, Suddhodano nāma rājā pitā, Upatisso ca Kolito ca nāma dve agga-sāvikā, Ānando nāma⁹ upatṭhako, Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā nāma dve aggasāvikā bhavissanti. Ayam pana paripakke¹⁰

¹ B₂ -matimuti-² S nibbānaphalam³ B assa lokassa⁴ B santāretvā⁵ B karuṇāsahagatassa⁶ B no tumhe⁷ S₂ omits hi⁸ S₂ -bhāvābhini¹⁰⁹ S₂ nivāso nāma ; B nivāsaṃ¹⁰ S₁ parikkhe

ñāṇe ¹ mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle pāyāsaṃ paṭiggahetvā Nerañjarāya tīre paribhuñjitvā assatthassa mūle abhisambujjhissatīti ² vyākāritvā, aṭṭhahi ³ kusumamutṭhihi taṃ karuṇāmayam pūjetvā, ⁴ catuhi khīṇāsavasatasahasseehi saddhim padak-khīṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Brahmāmarāsuranaroragādayo ⁵ mahāpurisaṃ kusu-mambarābharanasekharādihi pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhi-ṇaṃ katvā, Dipaṅkarajinavareṇa saddhim surammaṃ ⁶ Ramma-puram pavasiṃsu.

Tadā samadhi-gatābhinīhāro Buddhāṅkuro nipannatṭhā-nato vuṭṭhāya, puppharāsimaṭṭhake ⁷ pācīnalokadhātum oloken-to pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, nisinno sakaladasasahas-sacakkavāḷadevatāhi pubbanimittaṃ disvā, sādhu-kāraṃ dadantihi ussāhaṃ janayantihi samāgantvā abhiṭṭhaviya-māno Dasabalassa vacanaṃ sutvā atirekataraṃ sañjātussāho Buddhakāra-kadhamme vicinanto dasasu disāsu adisvā at-tasantānaṃ oloken-to sabbabodhisattehi āsevitānisevitam paṭhamāṃ dānapāraṃ disvā attānaṃ ovaḍanto: “Su-medhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya nikkujjitasalilakumbhaṃ viya niravasesaṃ katvā pīṭhikaṃ tamukho karuṇāpuras-saraṃ dānaṃ dadanto dānapāraṃ pūreyyāsīti.” Daḥham manasi patitṭhāpetvā vajiragiriṃ iva mārutena Mārasa-tenāpi ⁸ avikampaṇiyaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya: “Na ettaken’eva sakkā sammāsambodhim ⁹ pāpūṇitun ti,” āvajjanto ¹⁰ duti-yaṃ sīlapāraṃ disvā: “Tam pi cāmaṇi viya vāḷāpālīkā sīlapāraṃ supūreyyāsīti,” ¹¹ adhiṭṭhāya. Tato tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāraṃ ¹² disvā: “Anavarataaratibahula-¹³ bandhanāgāre viya sabbabhava anabhiramitvā nekkham-mābhimukho ¹⁴ hohīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato catuttham pañ-

¹ S₂ ñāṇo

² B aṭṭha-

³ B pūjitvā

⁴ B Brahmasūranāgādayo pi

⁵ B suramma Rammanagaraṃ

⁶ B pavasiṃsu

⁷ B -rāsimaṭṭhake

⁸ B arisattenāpi

⁹ B S₂ omīti sammā-

¹⁰ S₁ S₂ āvajjento

¹¹ B omīti su-

¹² B nikkhamapā°

¹³ B -bahala-

¹⁴ B nikkhamā°

ñāpāramim disvā: “Piṇḍagavesako viya sapadānacāriko bhikkhu uttamamajjhimādhame medhāvino upasaṅkamtivā kusalākusalādiपाठिपदाम pucchanto paññāpāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato pañcamaṁ viriyapāramim disvā: “Thānagamanāsanāsanyanesu¹ samānadaḥhaviriyo viya sīho migarājā sadā sammappavattasammappadhāno viriyo² hutvā viriyapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato chaṭṭhaṁ khantipāramim disvā: “Sūciasucinikhepakkaṁ medinī viya hitāhitasattadassitasammānāvamānakkhamo³ hutvā khantipāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato sattamaṁ saccapāramim disvā: “Himagimhādisabbasamayesu osadhi viya vithim anatikkamanti⁴ matthake asanisatanipāte pi⁵ musāvadam akaronto saccapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato atṭhamam adhiṭṭhānapāramim disvā: “Sabbadisābhāgopagatehi⁶ pi vātehi acalasuppatiṭṭhitapabbato viya attādhītṭhānehi niccalo hutvā adhiṭṭhānapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato navamam mettāpāramim disvā: “Kalyāṇapāpajanassa samautusampadāyakam udakam viya sakalahitāhitasattānaṁ samam mettāpavattako hutvā mettāpāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Uttarim pi upadhārento dasamam upekkhāpāramim disvā: “Yathā tav’ ekam aṅgaṁ gandhena koci ālimpeyya ekam aṅgaṁ vāsiyā koci taccheyya tesu vippahīnānunanayapaṭigho sukhe dukkhe majjhatto hutvā upekkhāpāramim pūreyyāsīti.”⁷ Pūretvā ca⁸ bodhitale nisiditvā dasasahassilokadhātum⁹ unnādetvā: “Buddho bhavissāmīti.”¹⁰ Daḥhaṁ¹¹ hadaye nidhāya evam anekopamopetaṁ¹² katvā dasapāramiyo sabhāvasarasato¹³ vicinitvā¹⁴: “Ito uddhaṁ tiyaddhagato: añño Buddhakārakadhammo nāma ‘n’atthiti,” sannitṭhā-

¹ B samayesu ² B omits viriyo ³ B -sandassita-

⁴ B vithim anokkamanti osadhi viya mattake

⁵ S₁ -pātenāpi

⁶ B -bhāge pahatehi pi

⁷ S₁ S₂ pūreyyāsi

⁸ B va

⁹ B dasasata-

¹⁰ B S₂ bhavissatīti

¹¹ B hadayena daḥhaṁ

¹² B anekopamopamitaṁ

¹³ B sabhāvarasato

¹⁴ S₂ cinitvā ito ; B vicinitvā ito

nam katvā: ¹ “Aṅgapariccāgo pārami bāhiravatthupariccāgo upapārami jivitapariccāgo paramatthapāramiti,” salakkhetvā Sinerumatthakam gahetvā, mahāsāgaram ālo-lento viya anulomapaṭilomādinayavasena pāramiyo sam-masitvā, mattadantiakkantatalakalāpaṃ ² viya udakāvani-pariyantam paṭhaviṃ kampetvā, kulālacakkaṃ viya dasa-sahassim ³ paribbhamāpetvā, utthāy’ āsanā surāsuramaku-ṭamaṇisilās ⁴ anadalalalitatanajotakam ⁵ assamapadam agamāsi.

Tato so mahāpuriso sakalalokālokekadipāyamānassa Dī-pankarassa bhagavato aparabhage ekam asaṅkheyyam atik-kamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Koṇḍaññaassa sammā-sambudhassa santike Vijitāvi nāma cakkavattī hutvā lad-dhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atik-kamitvā ekasmiṃ ⁶ yeva kappe uppannānam Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti laddhanāmānaṃ catunnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Suruci nāma brāhmaṇo Atulo nāma Nāgarājā Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ ⁷ yeva kappe uppannānam Anomadassī Padumo Nārado ti laddhanā-mānaṃ tinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Mahesak-kho yakkhasenāpati Siho migarājā Cīṇnavasī tāpaso hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ito kappasatasahassānam matthake ekasmiṃ ⁸ kappe uppannassa Padumuttarasammāsambudhassa san-tike ⁹ Jaṭiko nāma ratṭhiko hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito tiṃsakappasata ¹⁰ saṃsahassānam matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānaṃ Sumedho Sujāto ti lad-dhanāmānaṃ dvinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Uttaro nāma māṇavo cakkavattirājā hutvā laddhavyāka-

¹ B katvā bāhiravatthupariccāgo pārami nāma aṅga-pariccāgo upapārami jivita° ² B S₁ akkantanala-

³ B dasasahassilokadhātum

⁴ B -silāpaṭṭa-

⁵ S_{1,2} -dullalitapādapaṅkajo sakam

⁶ B ekamhi

⁷ B ekamhi

⁸ B ekamhi

⁹ B Jaṭilo nāma dattiko hutvā

¹⁰ S₂ B omit -sata-

raṇo—tato aparabhāge ito atthakappasatādhikassa kappasahassassa matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānam Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassī ti laddhanāmānaṃ tinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Kassapo nāma mānava Susīmo nāma tāpaso Sakko devarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito catunavutikappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Siddhatthasammāsambuddhassa santike Sumaṅgalo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito dvānavutikappamatthake uppannānaṃ Tisso Phusso ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Sujāto nāma mahiddhiko khattiyatāpaso Vijitāvī nāma khattiyo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekanavutikappe uppannassa Vipassissa ¹ sammāsambuddhassa santike Atulo nāma Nāgarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekatimsakappe uppannānaṃ Sikhī Vessabhū ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Arindamo nāma rājā Sudassano nāma rājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—imasmim pana bhaddakappe uppannānaṃ Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo ti laddhanāmānaṃ tinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Khemo nāma rājā Pabbato nāma rājā ti Jotipālo ² nāma mānava hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo, atthādasā abhabbatthānāni apāpunitvā, Sasajātakaṃ Saṅkhapārajātakaṃ Cūlasutasomajātakaṃ ³ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Sattubhattajātakaṃ Mahāsuta⁴somajātakaṃ Māhasaṅkhapārajātakaṃ Khantivāda⁵jātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Ekarājajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakan ti, evamādisu jātikotisatasahassesu aṅgaṃ dhanāṃ jīvitaṃ pariccajanto dānapāramī dānaupapāramī dānaparamatthapāramī, silapāramī silaupapāramī silaparamatthapāramī, nekkhammapāramī ⁶ nekkhammaupapāramī nek-

¹ B Vipassī sammā°

² S₁ Pālo nāma

³ B Sattuhastajātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Khantivāda-jātakaṃ Mahāsutasomajātakaṃ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Ekarājajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakan ti ⁴ S₂ omits Mahāsuta°

⁵ S₂ Khantivādi°

⁶ B nikkhama° in 3 places

khammaparamatthapāramī, paññāpāramī paññāupapāramī
 paññāparamatthapāramī, viriyapāramī viriyaupapāramī
 viriyaparamatthapāramī, khantipāramī khantiupapāramī
 khantiparamatthapāramī, saccapāramī saccaupapāramī
 saccaparamatthapāramī, adhiṭṭhānapāramī adhiṭṭhānaupa-
 pāramī adhiṭṭhānaparamatthapāramī, mettāpāramī mettā-
 upapāramī mettāparamatthapāramī, upekkhāpāramī upek-
 khāupapāramī upekkhāparamatthapāramīti, imā sama-
 tiṃsapāramiyo pūretvā; lokatthacariyā, ñānatthacariyā,
 buddhicariyā ti, imā tisso cariyāyo pūretvā; aṅgapariccāgo
 jīvitapariccāgo varadhanapariccāgo sutabhariyāpariccāgo¹ ti
 ime pi² pañcamahāpariccāge pariccejitvā, Vessantarattabhāve
 yeva ṭhatvā sattakkhattuṃ vasudhātalaalanapurassaram³
 mahādānaṃ datvā saddhācalāyam patitṭhite⁴ patiññābije
 paññālavālake⁵ karuṇājalasekasamvaddhite mettākkhan-
 dhasamrūḷhe cariyāsākhāvisāle mahāpariccāgapallave pā-
 ramīkusumasamphulle bodhisambhārakappataruvare sab-
 baññutaññāmataphalaṃ gaṇhāpetukāmo tato cavitvā
 Tusitapure nibbatti.

Tatthāmitāmaravara⁶ vadhūvidhūyamānacāru⁷ cāmarama-
 ricisañcayadhavalikatatusitabhavāno so mahāpuriso yā-
 vatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā dasasahassilokadhātuvāsīhi Brahmā-
 maranikarehi ekato⁸ sannipatitvā Tusitabhavanam upa-
 gantvā, “Samayo, mahāpurisa,⁹ buddhattāyāti?” namassa-
 mānehi yācito kālādipadesakulajananiāyūni¹⁰ oloken-
 to, “Kālo Buddhabhāvāyāti,” ñatvā sabbaBuddhuppādādhāra-
 varaJambudīpe KajaṅgalaSalilavatiSetakaṇṇikaThūnUsi-
 raddhajābhidhānānaṃ nigamanadigāma¹¹ pabbatānaṃ maj-
 jhe Majjhadesa¹² majjhadesālaṅkārabhūte atimahatā

¹ B puttapariccāgo bhariyāpariccāgo ti

² B omits pi ³ B -purataraṃ ⁴ B sampatitṭhite

⁵ S₁ paññālavālaye; S₂ paññānavālavālaye; B paññā-
 bāladalavālaye

⁶ B omits -vara-

⁷ S₂ omits -cāru-

⁸ B ekato' va

⁹ B mārisa buddhattāyāti

¹⁰ B -desakulajanettiāyūni pi

¹¹ S_{1,2} -nigamagāma-

¹² B omits majjhadesa

tuhinagirisikharamālānukāriṇā sudhādhavalena¹ pākāra-
maṇḍalena parivute vikasitakusumaphalapallavālaṅkatāya
bahavidhatarugaṇanicitāya uyyānaparamparāya vibhūsite
Kelāsasikharisikharāṇukāriṇā pāsādasatena atimanohare
madamuditahamsasārasamekhalākālāpāya nilavanarājivi-
rājītāya² tataruhataruvigalitakusumābharāṇasamalāṅka-
tasucivimalasalilavāhiniyā Rohiṇiyā gaṅgāya sināti³vica-
ritabahuvidhanaraṇārīgajaturāṅga⁴rathasambādhe asam-
bādhe rājamagge murajaravagambhiragajittasalilasikarā-
sāradhārāghāresu⁵ ābaddhasikhaṇḍamālānam⁶ mattamo-
ramaṇḍalānam tāṇḍavena indacāpakalāpavipphuritajala-
dharadivasāyamāne bhavanakālahamsakulakolāhale matta-
kantāmaṇivalayakalaravaramaṇiye pabuddhasabbaloke vi-
pulavatthuKapilavatthunagare divasakarasūnuManuvamse
Mahāsammatabhissammate RojaVararojaKalyāṇaVaraka-
lyāṇaUposathaMahāuposatha⁷Mandhātu⁸Mahāmandhātu-
Cara⁹Upacaraparamparāgate SagarasāgaraBharathaBhagī-
rathapathe¹⁰ Mahāsudassananidassane Makha¹¹devaputta
nattusantāne NimiKusaparipālite RaghuAja¹²Dasaratha-
Rāmābhirāme¹³ Okkākappabhavē sakalakulatārakānam
tārāpatibhūte dhotasaṅkhaṇḍapakkhittakhīrasalilānimmale Sā-
kiyakule anekabhūmipālamolilalitacarāṇayugalaṁ dhiti-
mativiriyaḍigūṇagaṇādhivāsam¹⁴ vimalasalilāṅkārāsātata-
samalāṅkatam ākaram iva guṇānam nivāsam iva siriya

¹ B sutadhavalena

² S₂ nilavanavirājirājītāya; B -rājirañjītāya

³ S₁ snāti-; S₂ sanāthikate; B sanātikate viravadhāna-
bahavidha-

⁴ S₁ -turaga- ⁵ MSS -gharesu

⁶ B -sikhaṇḍamaṇḍalānam

⁷ S_{1,2} omit Mahāuposatha ⁸ S_{1,2} omit Mandhātu

⁹ B VaraUpavara-

¹⁰ B SārasāgaraBharataBhagīratha-

¹¹ S_{1,2} Makhā-; B Maghadevaputtanatta-

¹² B RaghuAjjuna- ¹³ S₂ Rāmābhirāmarāme

¹⁴ B āyatanam iva siriya samūham iva sādhunam Sud-
dhodanamahārājānam

samūham iva sādhūnaṃ Suddhodanarājānam paṭicca paramanimmalasilālāṅkārasatatasamalaṅkatāya¹ pubbajinavaraparicariyo² pacitapunṇātisayabhājanikatasantānavisesāya accharāṇibbisesarūpasobhāya Sākiyakulagaganacandalekhāya sakalalokamanoharāya Mahāmāyādeviyā³ kucchiyaṃ saradarajanikaranikarāvadātavaravāraṇavilāsaṃ supinena⁴ sandassetvā⁵ avijahitasatisampajāṇṇo Tusitapurato cavitvā vividhesu pāṭihāriyasahassesu pavattamānesu paṭisaundhim aggahesi.

Athāyaṃ vihitavividhanarasurārakkho rattapaduma-kaṇṇikāsīnasuvaṇṇarūpako viya pallaṅkam ābhujitvā,⁶ mātugabbhe nisinno vippasannamaṇiratanāvutarattakambalasuttam⁷ iva mātuyā paññāyanto dasamāsāvasāne pupphaphalapallavālaṅkatasiniddha⁸ vividharucirataruvāranicite bhamamānabhamaramadhukaropakūñjite⁹ vividhakusumagandhādhi¹⁰ vāsitasukhapavane janamananayanavilumpiniLumbinivane¹¹ vikasita¹² maṅgalasālamūle vicittavattālaṅkāravibhūsitāya sakasurabhitanulatānugata¹³ mat-tamadhukarakadambakāya dakkhiṇakarāvalambitasuphullasālasākhāya pācīnābhimukhatṭhitāya Māyārājiniyā kucchito adhomukham apatamāno ratanapallaṅkāvatara¹⁴ mānamahādhammakathiko viya kamalagabbhakaṇṇikāya sayitvā sayam abhimatasamayasaṃāgatasaṃvāṇṇa¹⁵ bhāmaro viya ca pasāritakaracaraṇo Kāsikavattthavethitajātiraṅgamaṇiratanam iva parisuddhasariro hutvā cando viya jaladharamālāya nikkhamitvā kamalāsanaṇimisaṃmānu-sehi¹⁶ kanakajālājīnadukūlehi yathāyogam paṭiggahito.¹⁷ Ekappahāren 'eva dasasahassilokadhātūsu kampamānāsu andhakāranirantaresu lokantaresu pi ulāravipulobhāsesu

¹ B ākaram iva guṇānaṃ

² S₂ -paricayo-

³ B Mahāmāyāya

⁴ S_{1,2} sujitena

⁵ S₁ dassetvā

⁶ S₁ ābhujitvā

⁷ B omits -kambala-

⁸ B -siniddhi-

⁹ B S₂ -kujite

¹⁰ S₁ -gandhādi-

¹¹ B Lumpinī

¹² B suvikasita-

¹³ B -tarulatā-

¹⁴ B -patamāna-

¹⁵ B -suvaṇṇavaṇṇa-

¹⁶ S₂ kamalāsanaṇisāmisamānu-

¹⁷ B pariggahito

pharantesu sakaladasadisāsu vippasannāsu rajanikarasu-
 riyatārāṅaṇesu atirekataram virocantesu ¹ nabhobhūmi-
 gata²ratanesu pajjalantesu sugandhamudusītala³mārutesu
 vāyantesu catuddipagata⁴jaladharamālāsu vassamānāsu
 vegavati⁵salilavāhinīsu asandamānāsu santaka⁶lolajala-
 nidhīsu madhurasalilakalilesu videsayātāsu ⁷ nāvāsu sade-
 sam sīgham āgachantīsu kākolūkesu saha carantesu soṇa-
 harīṇesu saha kilāntesu andhesu navaṇaṭṭarasopetasalila-
 paṅgulanaccam ⁸ passamānesu badhiṇesu sattasaropetaṁ
 sakāmarāgam ⁹ mūgagitikāṁ suṇamānesu ¹⁰ sakalanibbu-
 tāpāyadahananarakamaṇḍalesu madhura¹¹jalakamalasaṇḍa-
 maṇḍitesu petesu ¹² dibbojānilam uggirantesu sakunīsu
 gaganatala¹³gamanam pahāya avanitalam ācarantesu ¹⁴
 sattesu vigatabhayarogasisiraparilāhesu chinnāsu sakala-
 saṅkhalikāsu tibhuvanabhavana¹⁵dvārakavāṭesu sayāṁ yeva
 vivāṭesu asesajantūsu ¹⁶ piyāṁ vadantesu turagesu ¹⁷ ma-
 dhurahasāravaṁ karontesu kuṇjaresu atigajjantesu ke-
 sarīsu abhinadantesu avāditaturiyesu sakasakaninnādam
 muñcantesu aghaṭṭitasarīrābharāṇesu madhuraravaṁ
 viravantesu devatāsu dibbasaṅgitāṁ ¹⁸ kurumānāsu suphul-
 lesu ¹⁹ tarulatāgumbesu jalathalasilātālāni ²⁰ bhinditvā upa-
 rūpari sattasattā hutvā vicittapañcavanna²¹padumesu nik-
 khamantesu adhomukhakamalesu padumavitānesu pa-
 vanapathe vitatesu ²² samantato dibbapupphesu vassa-
 mānesu ākāse dibbaturiyesu vajjamānesu sakalokahadaya-
 nandakārīsu patiṭṭhitapādatalehi dhaññataram ²³ dhara-
 ñitalam akāsi.

¹ B virocantesu² B narabhūmigata°³ B sitamā°⁴ S₁ -āgata-⁵ B vegagatīsu⁶ B nānāsantaka⁷ B videsagatāsu⁸ B navaṇaṭṭakara-⁹ B sakāmarāgapurāgitikāṁ¹⁰ B *inserts* mūgesu byattikathaṁ kathentesu¹¹ S₂ pesatesu¹² B *omits* -tala-¹³ S_{1,2} ācarantīsu¹⁴ S₂ -bhuvanagamana- ; B tibhavana-¹⁵ B avasesajantūsu¹⁶ B turaṅgesu¹⁷ S_{1,2} -saṅgitim¹⁸ S₂ *omits* su-¹⁹ B jalasilāmahitalāni²⁰ S₂ citesu²¹ B dhaññam

Tenāha :

Atidhañña vata dharanī¹ dharanīdhara dhīra vīra vara-
pañña

Yā te alattha varacakkavicittapādātala²samphassan ti.

Tato so saradakālanimmalacandamaṇḍalo viya janana-
yanacetorasāyano sukatasatasuvihitabahuvidhalakkhaṇā-³
nuvyañjanapatimaṇḍitadeho pasādāvanatānekasatasahassa-
Brahmasurāsuro ragakinnaranaramolimālāṇakatacaraṇa-
yugalo pasādavimhayāpuṇṇabuddhi⁴vibudha⁵manujasa-
tābhigiyamānathutivacano saradara janikarasahassaraṁsi-
pahāsa⁶kantitejo kulisasahassadullabhasārabhāvo gaga-
natalanibbikāro salilanidhigambhīro sampattasakalapāra-
mitāmahaṇṇavapāro kāruṇṇam iva dehabaddho abhinīhārā-
tisayaparipākālābhikusalasambhārābharitasantānaviseso
āvāso va guṇānaṁ nivāso va Dhammasārīrassa divasakaro
va mohandhakāra vidhamanassa cakkhur iva sabbalokassa
pavāho va⁷ karuṇārasassa santaraṇasetu viya⁸ saṁsāra-
ndhussa ādhāro karuṇājalassa sāgaro santosa matassa upa-
desako siddhimaggassa⁹ nābhi paññācakkassa uttāna-
vaṁso Dhammaddhajassa¹⁰ pharasu tanhālatāgahanassa
plavo¹¹ lobhaaṇṇavassa mahāmanto kodhabhujāṅgamaṣṣa
dāvānalo¹² rāgapallavassa pabhavo puñña saṇcayassa pura-
tthimadisam olokeno, tattha ekaṅgaṇāni anekacakkavā-
ḷakotisatasahassāni disvā, evaṁ dasadisam¹³ anuvilokento
attanā samam adhikam ekapuggalam pi adisvā, uttarābhi-
mukho Brahmunā setacchattaṁ dhāriyamāno¹⁴ Suyāma-
vibudhādhipeṇa vālavijaniyā vijiyamāno tena tena devarā-
jena ratanakhacitamaṅgalakhaggāṁ¹⁵ kanakapāḍukaṁ dib-
bamayam uṇhisāṁ gahetvā parivārīto, tadahu jāto pi soḷa-

¹ B -dhara vīra varapañña ye te ālattavaracakkacittapā-
dātalaṁ samphassantīti

² S_I -thala-

³ MSS. -anubyañjana-

⁴ S_I -budha-

⁵ B vibuddha-

⁶ MSS. -raṁsāpahāsa-

⁷ S₂ omits va

⁸ S_{I,2} omit viya

⁹ B siddhimaggassa

¹⁰ B Dhammarājassa

¹¹ S_{I,2} valabhānalo

¹² B analo

¹³ S₂ dasadisāyam

¹⁴ B dhārayamāno

¹⁵ S_I -khaggā

savassiko viya, naggo pi Kāsikavatthanivattho viya, anala-
nkato¹ pi cakkavattialaṅkāreṇa alaṅkato viya, bhūmiyā
gacchanto pi ākāseṇa gacchanto viya sakalalokassa paññā-
yanto,² sattapadavītiḥāreṇa³ gantvā vijambhamāno,⁴
kamalakosaparimalamanohareṇa⁵ saha-jātāmodena⁶ sa-
kalabhuvanatalam parivāsento, navaṇī⁷ ahāragambhīra-
jaladharaḍḍhaninibhāsadhiraṃ⁸ giraṃ nicchāretvā: “Aggo
'ham asmi lokassāti,” sabbajīnavaṇacāritam⁹ uttamasīha-
nādam akāsi.

Tadanantaram jalaṇidhighosagambhīradundubhi¹⁰ dhani-
purassareṇa¹¹ maṅgalapaṭahapaṭuravasaṃvassitena¹² ane-
kajanasahassakalakalabahalena ussavakolāhalena tibhuva-
nam¹³ āpūrayanto, caraṇapāṭaraṇitaṇupurasahassamukhari-
tadasadisena¹⁴ sarabhasagaticalitalolabhāralatāsamappho-
ṭṭitakucathalena¹⁵ sarabhasaukkhepacalitamaṇivalayāvali-
vācālitabhujatalena¹⁶ vīṇāveṇumurajakāmsatālayānuga-
tena madhuragī¹⁷ tagīyamānena nac¹⁸ cakīlāpasutena Māyā-
devīparijānenānuyāto, calitamaṇikuṇḍalāhatakapolatalena¹⁹
bhamamānasavanuppaleṇa adbhavīgalitavilolasekhareṇa
niddayāhataṃ²⁰ udiṅgam²¹ addalapaṭahakāhalasaṅkharava-
janitagamanena pavattanaccena rājālokenānugato, gāya-
mānena²² vaggamānena nāṭakagaṇenānugamamāno, sasā-
mantam²³ sāntepuram²⁴ sarājaparisaṃ²⁵ sabālavuddham

¹ S₁ alaṅkato ² B paññāyamāno ³ S₁ -vītiḥāre

⁴ S₁ vijambhamānam ; S₂ vijambhamāna-

⁵ B -parimaṇḍalasugandhamanohareṇa

⁶ B S₂ -jānanāmodena

⁷ B navaṇīrapadara-

⁸ B -varagiraṃ

⁹ B -cāritam

¹⁰ B -dudrubhi-

¹¹ B -puratareṇa

¹² B -saṃvaddhitena

¹³ B tibhavanam

¹⁴ B caraṇapāṭuddharaṇaraṇitaṇupūra-

¹⁵ B arasaṅgaticalitalolahāralatāsamuppoṭṭhitakucapale-

na parigamaaukkhepacalitamaṇivalayārāvaraṇitabhujala-
tena ¹⁶ S₁ -bhujatalena ¹⁷ S₁ -gītīm

¹⁸ B -nāṭa-

¹⁹ S₁ -tthaleṇa

²⁰ B niddayaniddayāhata-

²¹ B -maṇḍalā-

²² B gāyo pavattamānena

²³ B inserts tato

²⁴ S_{1,2} -sāntopuram

²⁵ B rājaparijaṇam

sanāgabhujagāsanam¹ sasurāsuraṁ samahisāgaraṁ sa-
 MeruYugandharaṁ lokaṁ naccāpento, navasudhāvadātapā-
 sādasaṭanirantaram maṇimayamaṅgalakalasayugalopa-
 sobhitadvārappadesaṁ vividhanavapallavanivahaniranta-
 ranicitam² ullāsitaṭākasahassaṁ yāmavātṭhitavividha-
 gajaghaṭāsakaṭam³ anekaturagasahasasambādham⁴
 rājamaggaṁ⁵ aparimitajanasamūhasamuddasaṅkulaṁ
 rājakulaṁ sanarāmaralokenābhinito antepuracaracāruvilā-
 sinijanena⁶ kurumānāvatarāṇakamaṅgalo maṅgalappa-
 dipo viya asesajanaṇandaniyo sahaḥabhūsaṇo⁷ viya mahā-
 purisalakkhaṇehi upeto, vijjullatāhi viya viracitāvayavo
 pādatalakamalayugalena Kāladevalaisisisam⁸ alaṅkaritvā,⁹
 caraṇatalapadumarāgaratanaraṁsinā pitumakutaṁmaṇi-
 karam obhāsetvā candodayena jalaṇidhim iva kalakalamu-
 kharam mahantam ussavam paṭidinaṁ pavaddhento, suk-
 kapakkhābhivaddhamānacandaṁmaṇḍalānukārena¹⁰ vad-
 dhanto,¹¹ sattavassikakāle sattaratanamayam sahasasavaṅ-
 kaṁ satatitthaṁ ratanaṇalukākinnṇatiralekham¹² atima-
 dhurasitalāmalajalasampunṇam suphullakumudakuvala-
 yam¹³ dibbamayam pokkharāṇim ajjhogahetvā,¹⁴ mahatā
 parivāreṇa devakumāro viya udakakīlaṁ kīlāmāno, soḷasa-
 vassikakāle asesava¹⁵sumatīpaṭimakuṭapīṭhapatī¹⁶ṭṭhita-
 caraṇo¹⁷ sakalabhuvanamaṇḍale asadisābhisekam pāpuṇi.

Tadā vijitamakaraketurūpo¹⁸ pituniveditakumāro para-
 masukhumālo : “ Na jānāti kiñci sippaṁ : na dassāma¹⁹
 tassa dhitaro ti,” vuttaṁ rājanicayavacanāṁ sutvā, nagare
 bheriṇ carāpetvā, sannihitajan²⁰asamūhe puravaramajjhe

¹ S₂ -bhujagāsanam² B -nicitaṇṇaraphita-³ S₂ yāmavātṭita-⁴ B -turaṅga-⁵ S_{1,2} omit rājamaggaṁ⁶ S_{1,2} antopuravaracāru-⁷ S_{1,2} sahaḥabhūsaṇehi⁸ B Kāladevilaisi-⁹ S₁ -katvā¹⁰ B -maṇḍalākārena¹¹ S_{1,2} vaddhento¹² S₂ vālikā-¹³ S₁ -kuvalamayam¹⁴ B gāhetvā¹⁵ S₂ avasesavas-¹⁶ B -vasudhādhipati-¹⁷ B -makutaṭapīṭhapatīṭṭhitacaraṇatalo¹⁸ B vijitasāṅgāmagato keturūpo¹⁹ S₁ dassāmi²⁰ S₂ B -mahājana-

susajjitadibbasabbhāsannibham ¹ alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍapam
gantvā, mahārahapallaṅkavaragato nekanarapatisahassa-
majjhavattikulācalamajjhagato ² viya kanakasikhariane-
karatanābharanappabhājālapaṭicchannāvayavo Indāvu³-
dhasahassasañchāditadasadiso ⁴ va jaladharasamayadi-
vaso amalamaṇi⁵bhūmidissamānapaṭi⁶bimbatāya paṭi-
sinehena mahiyā hadayeneva dhāriyamāno uddhūyamāna-
kanakadaṇḍacāmarakalāpo aparimitaparijano pi adutiyo
akkhaṇavedhādayo dhanuggahe pakkosāpetvā sahasatthā-
maṇ ⁷ sarāsanam āharāpetvā adho dhanukotivāmapādaṅ-
gulipitṭhe ⁸ ṭhapetvā, kappāsikacāpaṇaṃ viya jiyam āro-
petvā jiyam pothento asanisahassaghosabhimśanena jiya-
ravena sakalaṃ tiyojanikaṃ Kapilapuraṃ kampamānaṃ
viya katvā avibhāvitatūṇira⁹mukhadhanugunagamanāga-
manasarasandhānamokkhakaratalo ¹⁰ usuvegameghanādehi
saratalappabhāvijjujālehi ¹¹ gaganakuharaparipūritasaravā-
¹²ridhārā¹³sahassehi jaladharadivasāyamānāni nabhasi
dassitāhi usupadumasamujjalabānakamalinihi saradadiva-
sāyamānāni ¹⁴ accuggatāhi sarasopānamālāhi saggamaggā-
yamānāni suvibhattavividhavicittehi ¹⁵ sarapāsādamaṇḍa-
pehi sagganagarāyamānāni tibhuvanavimhāpaniyāni ane-
kavidhasippāni dassetvā, caturaṅgasamannāgatatimirani-
kare yojanabahalakulisācalapāranihitasāsapadassanasa-
matthavisuddhapaśādacakkhuttāyojana¹⁶ṭṭhānatṭhitavālaṃ
vijjhitvā, ekavikkamakkantasakalabhuvanatalo ¹⁷ jiyāropa-
neneva ārādhitehi Sākiyanarādhipēhi alaṅkaritvā nītaṇaṃ

¹ S₁ -dibbasabbhāya

² B -sahassamajjhagato viya cakkavattikulācalamajjha-
to viya ca ³ B Indāyudha-

⁴ B -sañcādita- ; S_{1,2} -sañjādita- ⁵ S₁ acala-

⁶ B bhūmiyaṃ padissa- ⁷ B sahasatthāmasarā-

⁸ B -koṭiyaṃ ⁹ S₁ -tuṇhira-

¹⁰ B -sandhānakaddhanamāraṇamokkhakaratalo

¹¹ B sarappabhāvi- ¹² B omits -saravāri-

¹³ B inserts -sata- ¹⁴ B saradivas- ¹⁵ B suvihita-

¹⁶ S₁ -cakkhuttāyo yojana-

¹⁷ B -sakalaSākyarājabhavanatalo

tamālanīlasukhumasurabhikesapāsānam paripunnarajanī-
 karasommavadanānam ¹ vīkasitanīla²nīrajābhīrāmalo-
 cānānam indacāpakūṭīlanīlabhamukānam bandhujīvakadala-
 pātāladasanāvāṇānam ³ kanakakuṇḍalamandītagaṇḍā-
 nam ⁴ kucakanakahaṃsasaṅgamāgatagaṇa⁵Gaṅgānī-
 radhārāvīrājitarucīra⁶hārānam lomalatālavālakena ⁷ maṇi-
 kanakamekhalādāmena parigatavisālaghanajaghanatatā-
 nam karikarasannibhoruyugalānam pade pade raṇitamāṇi-
 nūpurānam piṇḍā⁸lattakapallavita⁹pādapaṇkajānam su-
 rakinnaranārīgaṇātīgānam saṅgītena vijītaḍevanāṭaki-
 nam cattālīsasahasarājasundarīnam majjhe velam viya
 sāgarassa madalekham ¹⁰ viya gajavarassa latam viya
 mahīruhasa kusumasampadam viya madhupavāsassa ¹¹
 candanavanarājīm viya Malayācalassa bhūśābhūtam attano
 niddam ¹² viya nayanagāhinīm Bimbādevīm aggamaheśīm
 katvā, avahasantesu ¹³ viya Sakkabhavanāni abhibhavan-
 tesu viya Brahmavimānāni sakalanaradevabhavanasiri-
 sañcayesu ¹⁴ viya rammasubhanāmakesu ¹⁵ tiṣu pāsādesu
 surayuvānihi paricariyamāno devakumāro viya varayuva-
 nihi paricariyamāno devaḷokasirīm viya rajjasirīm anu-
 bhavanto kamena ¹⁶ vuddhim agamāsi.

Ath' ekadivasam sakalalokanayanānandajanano sakehi
 sajanaparijanehi saddhim pāsādā otaritvā, ādarāvanamita-
 moli¹⁷sithilamaṇimakūṭapantihi mahīpālacakkehi paṇā-
 mayamāno ¹⁸ mahatā ca balakāyena parivuto rathavaram
 āruyha uyyānabhūmīm gacchanto, nagaramahāvīthiyam

¹ B -nikarahemavadanānam ² B -nilapuppha-

³ S¹ -dasanavanānam ; B -dasanānam

⁴ B abhimanāpiyatimparukuca-

⁵ B saṅgamāgatagaṇānam ⁶ B -rucita-

⁷ B lomalatābālānam manekamaṇi- ⁸ B piṇḍi-

⁹ B -plavita- ¹⁰ B bhaddalekham vijjadharassa latam

¹¹ S₁ madhumāsassa ; S₂ madhuvāsassa

¹² B niddanayanagāhinīm ¹³ S₂ apahasantesu

¹⁴ B -bhavanasirīm samayesu

¹⁵ S₂ B rammasuramma- ¹⁶ B anukkamena

¹⁷ S₂ omits -moli- ¹⁸ B manāpiyamāno

devanimmitam purisaṃ jarāyantena viya pīletvā, gahitayobbanarasam¹ saṅkhadhavalakesakalāpadhāriṃ valiparikiṇṇagattam² sabalavivaṇṇadubbala-dehayantam padumasa-ram iva himadūsitam divasakaram iva saduddinam cittasālam³ iva sāravirahitam tarum iva dāvaggilaṅghitam jarā-jajjarasariram bhamantam āgacchantam disvā, migo viya nigghātaghosacakita⁴ hadayo samvegam upagamma dīgham-ūlham⁵ abhinissayanto⁶: “Nivattaya nivattaya ratham sārathi tvan ti,” vatvā, tena nivattitaratho, “jarā jareti,” nirantaram anuvitakkayanto sakabhavanam upagantvā, mānussikasampattitilakabhūtehi amaragaṇehi pi patthanīyasobhehi⁷ kāmīssarahatthasārārūpehi dhitimativiriyādi-guṇagaṇavara⁸ ratanaparipanthehi⁹ mānamadapamādādivi-vidhadosaśatasahasasahāyehehi sādhujanamahimopaghātanigghātehi¹⁰ bālajanasammohapadatthānehi lokass’ eva Māravvyādhāsanthāpita¹¹ pāsehi paṇitehi vividhehi kāmagaṇehi samappito na taṃ jarārūpaṃ saritvā, puna pi kālantarena¹² uyyānaṃ tath’ eva gacchanto nagaramahāvīthiyam yeva devanimmitam puthutaruddhumātodarakaracaraṇa-yugalaṃ nissaya kampitadehaṃ¹³ vyādhiripuparipīlitaṃ,¹⁴ “Amma, tāteti,” nirantaram sa¹⁵ gaggadaṃ karuṇam uggirantam purisaṃ olambiya saṅkasaṅkama āgacchantam disvā, samvigga-citto ratham nivattāpetvā, sakabhavanam eva upagato dibbavisayam abhibhavantehehi paṇitavividhavisay-appakārehi apahaṭamānaso kilesaripu vijayassa dukkarataṃ lokassa pakāsento viya na taṃ vyādhirūpaṃ saritvā,

¹ B gahitayobbanarasam

² B palitaparikiṇṇagattasabalam iva ciraṃ dubbala-dehayantam himapadūsitam

³ B jajjarasālam iva

⁴ B -ghosasaṅkita-

⁵ S_{1,2} dīghamūlham

⁶ B abhinindayanto

⁷ B patthanīyayasasobhehi

⁸ S₂ -guṇāgamanavara-

⁹ S₁ -paripatthehi ; B -paripantehi

¹⁰ B sādhujanahitopaghātanighātehi

¹¹ B Māravvyādhīsandhāpita-

¹² B kālantare

¹³ B pakampita-

¹⁴ B vyādhiripumimparipīli-

¹⁵ B pabhaḡgakarūṇam

puna pi puravīthiyaṃ yeva devanimmitam matapurisam
 aparapurisehi catūhi vuyhamānam apavidbhakesehi rodana-
 paretehi ¹ bahūhi naranārigaṇehi parivutaṃ disvā, sañjāta-
 saṃvego sakabhavanam upagamma pubbakammasampā-
 ditehi visayehi pamādam upagato, puna pi tath' eva devanim-
 mitaṃ sunivatthasupārutacīvaraṃ sāntindriyamānasam
 anugataṃ iva bhikkhusiriyaṃ aditthapubbavesaṃ bhikkhum
 āgacchantāṃ disvā, sañjātapabbajjābhilāso kusumaphalapal-
 lavālāṇkatavividha ² taruvaropasobhitaṃ ³ samadamadhu-
 karagaṇopakūjitaṃ ⁴ pavattanaccasikhisobhamānam uyyā-
 nam pāvisi.

Tadā Sākyakulakamalinirājahaṃso viya vipphurantihi
 dehappabhāhi sabālātapam ⁵ iva sadāvāṇalam iva vanam
 upadassento, vividhavanalatākusumareṇudhūsaro ⁶ deva-
 parisāya ⁷ saddhiṃ Nandanavana ⁸ samajjho gāhakanāta-
 kanāyako viya nātakādihi saddhiṃ vanabhavanasukham
 anubhavanto pubbaṇham saṃharitvā, sucivimalasālilapūri-
 taṃ kamalakumuduppalakukvalayādikusumābharāṇavibhū-
 sitam padumamadhupānamattahaṃsakāminikatakolāhalaṃ
 vimujjamāna ⁹ samada Sākiyavilāsinīkucakalasalulitaṃ ma-
 ṅgalapokkharāṇim ogāhetvā, Nandanasarasamogāhaka-
 pākasāsano viya sapariso jalaṃ kīlitvā, vāsarāvasāne sahaṃ-
 saṃ saraṃ saha kāmīnihi pajahitvā, tīre paramaruciradas-
 sane sakahadayasītale silātale nisiditvā, Vissakamma-
 surakumārenālāṇkato nānāvīrāgatanuvaravasananivāsano
 āmutta ¹⁰ muttaṅgada ¹¹ keyūro varaparama ¹² surabhikusu-
 mamālāsamalaṇkatasirorūho ruciranavakanaka ¹³ makuta-
 kuṇḍalo catūhi garuḷajavavegamaṅgalasitasindhavehi yut-
 taṃ varakanakarajatamaṇiratanaracitasamosaritaividha-
 surabhikusunamadāmaṃ ratham abhiruyha, ¹⁴ rājasirinivāsa-

¹ S₁ rodanaparehi

² B omits -vividha-

³ B -sobhitamada-

⁴ S₁ -kuñjitaṃ

⁵ B sadā bālāṇalam

⁶ S₂ -dhuvasarīro

⁷ B vaddhaparisāya

⁸ B Nandavana-

⁹ S₂ vajjamānasa-; B majjamānasa-

¹⁰ S₂ āmuttamuttamba-

¹¹ B -aṅgara-

¹² B vagguparama-

¹³ B -kanakakoṭṭima-

¹⁴ B āruyha

punḍarīkena¹ khīrasāgaraphenadhavalena thūlamuttakālā-
pajālakāvutena sitātapattena nivāritātapo uddhūyamānacā-
rucāmarakalāpapavanānattitakaṇṇapallavo yuvatigativasā-
raṇitanūpurapārihāriyasarasanasaravamukhareṇa madhura-
sararanitaviṇāravakolāhalena maṅgalagītena giyamānayasa-
santāno madajalamalinakapoladolāyamānamadhukara²ku-
lāhi kuñjaraghaṭāhi jaladharadivasāyamānāya raṇita³ma-
dhurakanaka⁴ghaṇṭikaravamukharakaṇṭhehi mañjetṭhalo-
hita⁵kkhandhakesaraghaṭāvālapallavehi vanagajarudhira-
pāṭalakesara⁶ghaṭāhi kesarihi⁷ viya turaṅgamehi bhāsu-
rāya alaṅkāra⁸kāyābharanaṇjutisamujjotena⁹ surabhiku-
sumavasanaḥbharanaḥbhūsitena palayajalanidhikallolasan-
ghātena viya kalakalabahalena anekasata¹⁰sahassa¹¹patti-
kajanena sobhitāya caturaṅginiyā senāya parivuto turaṅ-
gamayam¹² iva mahitalaṃ kuñjaramayam iva disāvalayam
ātapattamaṇḍalamayam iva antalikkhaṃ dhajamayam iva
ambaratalaṃ gajamadagandhamayam¹³ iva samīraṇam
bhūpālamayam iva pajārāsīm¹⁴ ābharanaḥrasamimayam iva
gaganam¹⁵ kirīṭamayam iva ātapaṃ cāmaramayam iva
divasaṃ jayasaddamayam iva tibhuvanaṃ karonto, nānāju-
tivisarasamujjalena vaṇṇena jananayanāni ākaḍḍhanto¹⁶
puññānubhāvaṃ samugghosento viya¹⁷ atimanohareṇa¹⁸
sirīsobhaggena sāyaṇhasamaye anekavāṭapānavivaranig-
gata¹⁹yuvatibhūsanakiraṇasahasasasaṅkulaṃ Kapilapuram
pāvīsi.

Tadā tibhuvana²⁰vilobhaniyo aṅgappabhāppavāhena lā-

¹ B - punḍarikavarakkīrasāgaraphenū-

² S₂ - madhurasareṇa; B - madhurarahaṇa-

³ B - rasiṭamadhura- ⁴ S₂ madhukarakanaka-

⁵ B - lohitaṭṭhakehi sadasalatāvālapallavehi

⁶ B - pāṭapāṭalapādakesarasarehi

⁷ S₂ - kesarasatākesarihi ⁸ B alaṅkata-

⁹ S_{1,2} - jutiya ¹⁰ S₂ omits -sata- ¹¹ B - sahassena

¹² S₂ turagamayam ¹³ S₂ -gandham iva

¹⁴ B pajam rasiṭābharana- ¹⁵ B gaganatalam

¹⁶ S₂ ākaḍḍhento ¹⁷ S₁ omits viya

¹⁸ S₂ B atimanoramena ¹⁹ B -viniggata-

²⁰ B tibhavana-

vaṇṇamayam ¹ iva nagaram ² ānanamaṇḍalena candabim-
bamayam iva gaganatalam ābharaṇarasmiālokena Indā-
yudhamayam iva ātapam locanamayūkhalekhāsantānena
niluppalamayam iva divasam dassento pura³sundariṇam
sābhilāsehi anilacalitakuvalayadaladāmadighehi ⁴ tarala-
taratārasārehi diṭṭhipātehi vilumpiyamāno viya Madana-
saraparamparāgatānam ⁵ vanitānam ādāsamayāmi viya
salilamayāni viya phalikamayāni viya ca ⁶ hadayāni pavi-
santo viya ākāreṇa tāsam āpiyamāno ⁷ viya locanapuṭehi
āhuyamāno viya bhūsāravehi ⁸ anugamamāno viya hada-
yehi nibaddhamāno ⁹ viya ābharaṇaratanarasmirajjūhi
mahatā sirisamudayena ¹⁰ gacchanto Makaraddhajāyudha-
bhūto rāgāsavamattāya Kisāgotamī ¹¹ rājadhitarābhigītā ¹²
nibbutapadanihitagitā sutvā: “Ayaṃ me sūssavanam ¹³
sāvesiti,” paramaratikaram hāram omuñcitvā tassā pesetvā,
sajjaladharam iva kālāgarudhūmamaṇḍalehi sanibhāram iva
yāmakuñjaraghaṭāsikarehi sanisam iva tamālāvithikāan-
dhakārehi rājadvārasamīpam upagantvā, sabālātapam iva
ratanālokehi satārāgaṇam iva muttākālāpehi savassasama-
yam iva dhārāghārehi ¹⁴ abbhāhatamaṅgalaturiyaravapūri-
tam uparacitavikacakamalakusumappakāram lalitavanitā-
pāda ¹⁵ rāgaṅkitam antepura ¹⁶ carajananūpurajjhaṅkāramano-
haram pacalitabhūsanamaṇiravaramaṇiyapāsādam abhiru-
hitvā, uparacitasitavitāne āsattamuttāguṇe maṇippadipap-
pahatatimīranikare indudīdhitidhavalasacchādapate ¹⁷ Kelā-
sasilātalavisālasayanatale nipajji.

Tāvad eva tam ¹⁸ surayuvatisadisarūpasobhāvarayuvatiyo
madhuraravāni turiyāni ¹⁹ gaheṭvāna mahāpurisaṃ sampa-

¹ B parilāvaṇṇa- ² B nagaram karonto ³ B puma-

⁴ B -dissantehi nettatārātalehi diṭṭhapātehi

⁵ B Madanayanaparamparāyāgatānam ⁶ S₂ omits ca

⁷ B āsiyamāno ⁸ B guharavehi ⁹ S₂ nivadamāno

¹⁰ S₂ sirisamudaye ¹¹ S₁ Kisāgotamiyā

¹² -rājadhitarāyābhigitanibbuta- ¹³ B suvacanam

¹⁴ B dhārāghaṭāhi ¹⁵ B pādātalarūpakitam

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopura- ¹⁷ S₁ -pacchādapate

¹⁸ B nam ¹⁹ B gaheṭvā

rivāretvā¹ ramayantiyo² naccagitavādītāni payojayi-
msu.³

Tasim samaye Makaraddhajavijayaghosānukārīṇā bhu-
saninnādena saddhim pavattanaccam olovento navajala-
dharaghosagambhīram anugataviṇāveṇuravaramaṇiyamu-
dinganādaṃ suṇanto tatthābhiratirahitabhāvena muhuttaṃ
niddam okkamitvā pabujjhivā, vikasitanayanayugavalini-
ggatappabhāpavāhena samubbhāsita vāsabhavāno utthahi-
tvā hamsadhavale sayanatale nisinno gandhatelāvaseka-
dipikā⁴lokena niddūpagatavikaṭapākatabibhacchāsayanam
sacetikam nāṭakī⁵ssamūham disvā, surabhavanam avahasā-
tam iva pajjalantam pāsādatalam āmakasusānam iva
nissirikam passamāno bhuvanattayam palayānalasikhāka-
lāpaparigatatinaḷuṭim⁶ iva maññamāno tibhuvanada-
hanam nibbānāmatarasena nibbāpetukāmo acchannasava-
nam Channam āmantetvā: “Raṇamatthakam Kaṇṭhakam
nāma turaṅgavaram āharāti,” pesetvā,⁷ sutavaram daṭṭhu-
kāmo ābaddhadhavalā⁸kusumadāmakasatam pajjalitama-
ṅgalappadipam Bimbāya sirigabbham pavisitvā, apariccatta-
gabbharāgam⁹ kumāram udayaparipāṭalamandaḷam iva
savitāram aparaṃ sañjhālohitabhimbam iva rajanikaram
upphullam iva ratanāravindarāsīm¹⁰ pavālakisalayadalehi
viya bālātapacchedehi viya padumarāgarasmihi viya vira-
citāvayavam suravanitākaraaparibhatam¹¹ ivāmarakumāra-
kam uttattakanakasannibhāya dehappabhāya pūrayantam
iva vāsabhavanam vasikaraṇamantam viya cittassa āka-
ddhanaañjanam viya nettassa sirisayanagatam attajam
vigatanimesa¹²niccalapakhumena¹³ ānandajalapāṭalapūri-
tatārakena cakkhunā pivamāno viya oloketvā pi, para-
hitaratabhāvena Channopanītam hayaratanam¹⁴ kanakapa-

¹ B parivāretvā ² B ramāpentīyo ³ B yojayimsu

⁴ B -dipakā- ⁵ S_{1,2} nāṭikā- ⁶ B -tiṇavajam

⁷ B āharattham pesetvā ⁸ B avanaddhadhavalā-

⁹ B -gabbhabhāgam ¹⁰ B rattāravindarāsīm iva

¹¹ B suravanitākāsaparibhaṭṭham ; S_{1,2} -paribhaṭṭham

¹² S₁ -nivesa- ¹³ S_{1,2} -padumena

¹⁴ S_{1,2} omit hayaratanam

tṭalatāpatānena pade pade raṇitaratanamālena thūlamuttā-
 phalabahalena ¹ tārāgaṇālāṇkatasañjhārāgen' ² eva assā-
 laṇkāreṇa samalaṇkatam patanāvapatanajanitakhurarave-
 hi jajjaritavasundharehi ³ khuraputehi sāmino murajavā-
 dapūjam viya kurumānam pūritabhuvanāmodaviravena ⁴
 atimanohareṇa pītibharitena hesāravena ⁵ koṇcanādam ⁶
 vegasaṅghātam iva dehavantam suriyodayam iva sakala-
 bhuvanapūjārahaṃ asesalakkhāṇopapannaṃ Kelāsadhava-
 lahayavararatanam ⁷ samāruya, Channenānugato naga-
 rā ⁸ nikkhamitvā, samāgatānekaloka ⁹ dhātuvāsīpiyūsa-
 pehi ¹⁰ gandhamālambārābharaṇadipadhūpacandanacunṇa-
 vutṭhihi pūjyamāno, sakalagaganatalam mahā ¹¹ megha-
 vutṭhidhārāparipunṇam viya dibbapupphavassena niranta-
 ram kurumāno, dibbasaṅgītinigghosena paṭhavīto yāvāka-
 niṭṭhā palayajalanidhinādeneva ekaninnādam janayanto,
 tena rattisesena timsayojanikam maggaṃ gantvā, rajjatta-
 yam atikkamma abhisekāvatiṇṇajanapadavadhūkucacanda-
 nadhūlidhavalikatatarāṅgamālam nadim Anomam utta-
 ritvā, tīre sītā ¹² sukhumapulinatale ṭhatvā, udite taruṇa-
 tarakapilapanalohite ¹³ timiranikaranidhanakare sahasa-
 kirāṇe: "Channa tvam mama imāni ratanābharaṇāni
 imaṇ ca pārijātakamandāravamakarandabindusindūrītā-
 Ņga ¹⁴ māṅgalaturāṅgamam ādāya Kapilapuram gacchāhīti,"
 taṃ vissajjetvā sajalaladharappabbhābhāsūreṇa ¹⁵ nisitavi-
 malakhaggena supupphitakaṇikāratarusikharasamuggata-
 bhamarāvalililānukāriṇam sakesamakuṭam chinditvā,
 ākāse ¹⁶ paṭiujjhītvā, ¹⁷ arahaddhajam paridahitvā, sātākaya-
 gam gaganatale ukkhipitvā, sayam eva pabbajitvā, Anupi-

¹ B -phullabaha-

³ B calitavasundharehi

⁵ B pasādaravena

⁷ B hayaratanam āruya

⁹ S₂ samānekaloka-

¹¹ S₁ omits -megha-

¹³ B -kapilapanaullohte

¹⁵ B sakalaladharabbhāsūreṇa

¹⁶ B ākāsam

² B -sañjhānurāge-

⁴ S_{1,2} -bhuvanodaravivareṇa

⁶ S_{1,2} koṇcamānam

⁸ B nagarato

¹⁰ B -piyūsādehi

¹² S₁ sītā-

¹⁴ S_{1,2} -sindhuritāṅga-

¹⁷ S_{1,2} -vijjhītvā

yaṃ nāma ambavanam pavisitvā, tattha surabhikusuma-
gandhāvabaddhahadayāhi bhamaramadhukarayuvatihi
samantato gumbagumbāyamāne¹ phalarasapamuditahada-
yāhi madhuravirutāhi² kokilavanitāhi upagiyamāne sattā-
ham pabbajjāsukhena vītināmeti.

Atha sakalalokekapajjoto jaladharasamayo viya pasa-
mitarajo³ alaṅkāro viya brahmacariyassa yobbano viya
Dhammassa sañjhāgaṇānurañjita⁴ saradasamayarajanikaro
viya kāsāvavarasaṃvuto⁵ ekako'pi⁶ anakajanaparivuto
viya sobhamāno taṃ vanavāsimigapakkhinaṃ nayanāmata-
pānam iva karonto, ekacarakakesarī viya narasiho matta-
mātaṅgavilāsagāmī samassāsento⁷ viya vasundharam
pādātalehi ekadivāsen 'eva timsayojanikam maggaṃ gantvā,
uttuṅgatarāṅgabhaṅgābhīrāmaṃ Gaṅgaṃ nadim utta-
ritvā, Vararājagahaṃ⁸ nāma atimanoramaṃ⁹ nagaram
pavisitvā, tattha issariyamadamattajanam parihāsento¹⁰
viya uddhatavesassa janassa¹¹ lajjam uppādayamāno viya
vayakantisantihi nāgarajanahadayāni attani bandhanto¹²
rūpasiriyā sabbajanānayanāni vilumpanto viya santindriyo
santamānaso yugamattam pekkhamāno puravithiyam¹³
piṇḍāya caritvā yāpanamattam bhattaṃ gahetvā: "Ko'
yaṃ Sakko nu kho—Māra¹⁴ Brahmanāgayakkhamanussā-
nam aññataro nu kho ti?" sañjātakutūhalaṃ nagaram
Merumanthābhihataśāgaram iva ākulaṃ katvā, nagarato
nikkhamitvā, Paṇḍavācalasamīpe vikacavanalatāsura-bhi-
kusumaparimale okāse nisīditvā, paccavekkhābalena missa-
kabhattam amataṃ viya paribhuñjitvā, Bimbisāranarādhi-
penopagantvā nāma gottam pucchitvā: "Āgato me sahāyo
Sākyavaṃsasikhāmaṇibhūto Siddhatthakumāro ti," pamu-

¹ S₂ gumagumāyane; S₁ gumagumāyamāne

² S₁ madhukara-

³ B upasamita-

⁴ B ghananurañjita-

⁵ B -varapāvuto

⁶ S₂ eko'pi

⁷ B pamayāpento

⁸ B vararājagahaṃ Rājagahaṃ nāma

⁹ B atimanoharam ¹⁰ S₁ parihāsanto; B paribhāsento

¹¹ B uddhatapavedhitajanassa

¹² MSS. baddhanto

¹³ B suravithiyaṃ

¹⁴ B ko nu kho Māra-

ditahadayena tena rajjena nimantiyamāno : “ Na mam’
 attho, mahārāja, cakkavattivibhūtiyā pi ; lokahitāyāham
 padhānam anuyuñjitvā Buddhho bhavissāmiti,” Māgadharā-
 jjam paṭikkhipitvā, padhānabhūmiṃ gacchanto Ālārātā-
 pasena mahāyasena Uddakatāpasena nirāmisena gaṇāca-
 riyatthāne¹ yāciyamāno² na tam pi adhivāsetvā kilāma-
 nasamada Magadhasundarikesapāsāgarudhūmakusumasu-
 rabhisalilāya Nerañjarāya nadiyā tīre tuṭṭhahatṭhapa-
 rapuṭṭhaghuṭṭhe³ visālasālavane mahāpadhānam anuyuñ-
 jitvā, pubbe Surindo viya surasundarīhi parivuto surabha-
 vanasukham iva Kapilapurasukham suciram anubhavanto,
 kāmasukhālīkānuyogena mokkhābhāvam pakāsentō, idāni
 dinakaravaṭume gaṇṭhikaronto⁴ viya medinimaṇḍalam
 parivattento viya ca kehici kātum asakkuṇeyyam koṭippat-
 tam dukkarakārīkam karonto, attakilamathānuyogena nibbā-
 nābhāvam sandassetvā, majjhimāya patipadāya patipajjanto
 oḷārīkāhārapaṭisevanena sarīram santappetvā, Visākhapuṇ-
 ñamadivase udite udayagirisikharasikhāmaṇibhūte kamala-
 vanavikasanakare⁵ asisirakiraṇe mattahaṃsavilāsagāmī
 pāto’ va gantvā, bhikkhācārakālam āgamayamāno ajapā-
 lanigrodhamūle pācīnalokadhātum olovento sarīrappabhāhi
 sakalam tam rukkham suvaṇṇavaṇṇam katvā ghanavivara-
 gatadivasakaro viya virocāmāno nisīdi.

Tato Uruvelāyam⁶ Senāninigame Senānikuṭṭimbikassa
 dhītā Sujātā vayappattā tasmim rukkhe ekam patthanaṃ
 katvā, paripuṇṇasaṅkappā tasmim divase : “ Ajja balikam-
 maṃ karissāmiti,” pāto’ va pāyāsam anāyāsam paramama-
 dhuraṃ sampatipādetvā, satasahassagghaṇakam suvaṇṇa-
 pātīm alaṅkaritvā, tattha madhupāyāsam pūretvā, aparāya
 kanakapātiyā pidahitvā sisenādāya surabhikusumavasana-
 bharaṇabhūsitā sunilā⁷ bhamarakesehi sannihitabahalān-
 dhakārā bhāsa⁸ mānatanusampadā ca⁹ puṇḍarikamukhī
 harīṇalocanā ca bālātapappabhādhārā¹⁰ kumudahāsini ca⁹

¹ S₁ - tṭhānena ² S₂ yācitamanena ³ S_{1,2} - suṭṭhe

⁴ B gaṇṭhikam karonto ⁵ S₁ - vikasitākāre

⁶ B Uruvelāya ⁷ S₂, B omī sunilā^o ⁸ S₁ pabhāsa-

⁹ B omits ca ¹⁰ B omits -dharā

madhuraḥaṃsanādā samunnatapayodharā ¹ ca ² kamala-komalakarā puthusilānitambā ³ ca karabhoruvilambita-gāminī ca ³ kuladevatā viya rajanīkarassa velā viya rāgasāgarassa ⁴ jotimālā viya navayobbanacandodayassa mahānadi viya ratirasāmatassa ⁵ puññakammapariṇāmaparamparā viya lokassa vividhālāṅkāravasānakusumadāmā-nulepanopetalalitayuvatiparivutā paṭupatahaninnādānuppa-bandhena ⁶ pūrayantiva cakkavālāṃ kusumamayam iva gandhamayam iva dhūpamayam ⁷ iva ca karonti sakalam eva lokadhātum gacchanti nigrodhapādape ⁸ dūrato' va tam mahāsattam puññasañcayam iva rūpavantaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā, pitisomanassajātā : “Rukkhadevatā ti,” mañña-mānā ⁹ saha dassanen' eva oṇatā gantvā, sīsato tam abhinavabhānubimba¹⁰nibhaṃ suvaṇṇapātim otāretvā, tassa rat-takuvalayakomalapāṇitale ṭhapetvā, mahītale sanni¹¹hitālālā¹²candasakalā : “Yathā me manoratho nipphanno evaṃ vo pi nippajjatūti,” atimanoharaṃ giram udiriyivā ¹³ pamodamānā gatā.

Lokaṇāyako pi suvaṇṇapātim gaḥetvā, tataruhatarupari-galitakusumareṇupīṇjaraṃ Nerañjarā¹⁴tiraṃ gantvā, tattha suppatitṭhita¹⁵stithe khīrasāgaratarāṅgapaṇḍare pulinatale tam pāyasaṃ ṭhapetvā, aparajalanidhim ¹⁶ avataranto raṃsimālī viya salilavāhinim otarivā, bhūminipatitam iva gaganatalaṃ jalatalaṃ Indadhanusahasseneva sārīrappabhābhi obhāsento¹⁷ ogāhetvā, nadīvaravilāsini¹⁸tarāṅgakara-

¹ S₂ samuppannatapayodharā

² B omits ca

³ B omits ca . . . ca

⁴ B taritasāgarassa

⁵ B paratīrakāmassa

⁶ B paṭupadasādinnaḍānānupabandhena

⁷ B dhūmamayam

⁸ S_{1,2} -pādapaṃ

⁹ B mañña-mānā pasādanayanānavatā

¹⁰ B sannibhaṃ ¹¹ S_{1,2} mahīsanni- ¹² S₂, B -nalāṭa-

¹³ S₁ udiriyivā

¹⁴ B omits Nerañjarā-

¹⁵ S_{1,2} suppatitṭhābhihita-

¹⁶ B -nidhim iva taranto rasmimālī viya

¹⁷ S₁ obhāsayanto

¹⁸ B nadīdhāravilāsini-

sa assaparimatta¹sariro nahātvā, pubbajalanidhitatasa-
muggatatapano² viya uttaritvā, nadīrodhe nisinno pāyāsā-
sanaṃ katvā, sotasi³ paṭisotagāminin suvaṇṇapātim viṣṣaj-
jetvā, tath'eva⁴ surabhikusuma⁵samalaṅkate nilobhāse
manorame sālavane divā vihāraṃ katvā, divasāvasāne
suvaṇṇasurabhigandhakusumesu vaṇṇato parigalitvā, cīva-
rassoparipatamānesu surāsurapūjitāsu indivarāravindaman-
dāravādikusumavutṭhīdhārāsu nirantaraṃ vassamānāsu
surakinnarasundarīsu sādhu-kāraṃ dadamānāsu surabhi-
candanacuṇṇasamākulāsu kusumakuṇkumadhūpasugaṇa-
dhīsu⁶ vividhacārumahaddhajaṃālīnisu dasasahassiloka-
dhātūsu kampamānāsu lulita⁷kamalakumudavane maka-
randamadhubindusandohavahe kusumāmodatappi⁸tālījāle
mandamandaṃ⁹ vahaṇte gandhavāhe devagaṇalaṅkata-
maggena mattebhakumbhanibbhedāya vijambhamāno miga-
rājā viya bodhiddumasamīpaṃ gacchanto, Soṭṭhiyadvijo¹⁰-
paṇitakusumamutṭhiyo¹¹ gahetvā, suparisuddhasiniddha-
suvattaujukkhandaṃ¹² ghanabaddhamorapiṇṇara¹³kalā-
pamaṇḍalasāṅkāsaṃ niccakālaṃ nilapattam antarantaṛā
pavāḷaṅkuradalasaṇṇibhalalamānarattapallavam mandāni-
lacialitasākhāhi naccantaṃ iva pītiyā sakalapathavimaṇḍa-
lam alaṅkarantaṃ dhaṇṇītalatīlakabhūtaṃ¹⁴ saha-jātaṃ
jayabhūmijaṃ vijayapādapaṃ nijahadayam iva karuṇā-
sītalaṃ sītala-cchāyā assatṭhabodhim upagantvā, tikkhat-
tum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, pubbuttaradisābhāge¹⁵ tṭhito sab-
baBuddhehi avijahitattṭhāne tiṇāni cāletvā, tulikaggapari-
chinnam iva jātaṃ cuddasahatthaṃ tiṇasantharaṃ disvā:
“Tasmiṃ viparivattamānāya¹⁶ pi mahāpathaviyaṃ nipa-

¹ S₂, B -parimattṭha-² S_{1,2} -samuggatatapaṇṇo³ B sotapaṭisota-⁴ B tath'eva⁵ B -kusumālaṅkate⁶ S_{1,2} -sugandhinisu⁷ S₁ lalita-⁸ B kusumāmodahasitālījāle⁹ B mandamandaṇṇāte¹⁰ B Soṭṭhiyaniyo-¹¹ B -kusamutṭhiyo¹² S₂ -suvaddhaujukakhandhaghaṇabuddha- ; B -ujju-¹³ B -piṇṇa-¹⁴ S₂ -tikabhūtaṃ¹⁵ S₂ B pubbuttarabhāge¹⁶ B parivattamānāya pi mahāpathaviyā

tañtesu pi nigghātasatasahassesu ¹ phalante pi pavana-
pathe ² pavassantesu pi khadiraṅgāraṇikaresu ³ sussesu
pi me maṃsalohitesu sammāsambodhim apatvā na ⁴ viriyaṃ
saṃharissāmi,” pallaṅkam ābhujitvā bodhi⁵rukkhamūle
puratthābhimukho ⁶ nisīdi.

Tadā ⁷ mahāpurisassa Dasasatanayano Vijayuttaram
nāma vīsaṃ⁸ ratanasatāyāmaṃ bhuvanavivaravyāpināda-
saṅkhaṃ ⁹ dhamayanto atthāsi.

Tathā Pañcasikho gandhabbaputto ¹⁰ tigāvutāyataṃ ¹¹
veḷuvapanduvīṇaṃ ādāya vādayanto, Suyāmadevarājā ti-
gāvutāyatasaradasamayaraṇikakaraṇikara¹² sassirikaṃ
dibbacāmaṃ gahe tvā mandamandaṃ vijayanto, Santu-
sitadevarājā maṇitālavaṇṭaṃ gahe tvā sukhānilaparamparāhi
santappento, Sahampati Mahābrahmā tiyojanavittataṃ
dutiyaṃ iva puṇṇacandaṃ setacchattaṃ upari dhārayanto,
Kālo nāma ¹³ nāgarājā asītisaḥassanāṭikāparivuto thuti-
vacanasahassāni gāyanto ¹⁴ atthāsi.

Dvattimsadevakumārīkāyo dibbapupphasampunṇavi-
dharatanamañjūsā ¹⁵ gahe tvā pūjayantiyo atthāmsu.

Sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā chaṇavesaṃ ¹⁶ gahe tvā
samantā samussitadhajapaṭākākadalitoraṇakusumadāma-
hatthā gahitapuṇṇaghaṭamadhukatacchumanidaṇḍadipa-
dhārikā atthamaṅgalaratanādāsapantiyo paṭhavito yāva
akanitthā nirantaram atthāmsu.

Tasmim samaye sakalalokavasavattī Vasavattimāro :
“Kumāro 'yaṃ mama visayaṃ atikkamitukāmo, kāmāṃ
Siddhattham asiddhattham karissāmi,” bāhusahassam
māpetvā, jalamānālamayāni vividhāyudhāni gahe tvā,
diyaḍḍhayaḥjanasatikāṃ Girimekhalābhidhānaṃ gajarājaṃ ¹⁷

¹ B omits -sāta-

² B pavanasatthe

³ B khadiraṅgārasikaresu

⁴ S_{1,2} patvā

⁵ S₁ omits bodhi-

⁶ S₂ -mukhaṃ

⁷ B tato

⁸ B vīsa-

⁹ B byāpitanādaṃ

¹⁰ B gandhabbadevaputto

¹¹ B tigāvutāyāmaṃ

¹² B omits -karaṇikara-

¹³ B omits nāma

¹⁴ B bhāsanto

¹⁵ B mañjūsāni

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -janavesaṃ

¹⁷ B gajam

āruyha, bhīmabībhacchasāhasāya¹ virūpaappameyyāya sara-
bhamārasenāya² parivuto yojanasahassato³ paṭṭhāya gaj-
jamānapalayaghanaghaṭāsāṅghaṭṭasañjātacaṇḍāsanisahas-
sasampātadāruṇena ghoranigghosena sakalalokam ekanin-
ādaṁ⁴ katvā : “Siddhatthakumāraṁ gaṇhatha hanatha
vijjhatha pādesu gahetvā parasāgare⁵ khipathāti,” āṇā-
pento yugantavātāyātapicutūlam iva⁶ saha dassanen 'eva
surāsuragaṇam palāpento samantato dhārādharaghaṭā⁷
viya ajjhottharivā, abhinavajaladhararavaṁ⁸ gambhīra-
nādaṁ bhiṁsanāṁ caṇḍārambhaṁ samīraṇasāraṁ⁹ māpetvā,
tassa¹⁰ kandappadappāpanudino cīvarakaṇṇam pi cāletum
asakkonto saṁvattavutthivegam mahāmeghaṁ vassāpetvā,
tuhinalavappamāṇam pi jalabindum tass' Antakaketuni-
pātino¹¹ samipam pi netum asamatto pariyantāniggatasik-
hāsatavipphuliṅgamālākulajālāvaliḥham pāsāṇavassam pa-
haraṇavassam aṅgāravassaṁ kukkulavassaṁ vālūkāvassaṁ
kalalavassaṁ vassāpetvā, taṁ sabbam mālāguḷakusumadā-
mapupphavutthicandanacunnakusumareṇudibbagandha-
bhāvam upagataṁ disvā, lokantarikaghoram andhakāram
māpetvā, avijjandhakārassāpi vidhamsakassa tassa sarira-
rasminā dinakarasahassuggamanam iva¹² jātam ālo-
kam oloketvā, kopoparattamukhamaṇḍalavijambhitabhā-
kūṭibhiṁsanavesadhāri MeruMandāram¹³ pi veḷukalīram
iva khaṇḍayantam atitikhīṇaṁ dibbānubhāvopetaṁ khura-
dhāraṁ cakkāyudhaṁ¹⁴ vissajjetvā, taṁ kusumacchattabhū-

¹ B bhīmaṁ vibhacchaṁ sahasāyavirūpaṁ

² S₂ sarasamāra- ³ B inserts -sata-

⁴ S_{1,2} sakalolokaninnādaṁ ⁵ B parasāgaram

⁶ S_{1,2} -piculam ; B yugantavātapayāta-

⁷ B dharaṇīdharaghaṭā

⁸ B -jaladharagambhīranādabhiṁsanāṁ ; S₂ va gambhī-
ranādābhiṁsanāṁ ⁹ B samīraṇarayaṁ

¹⁰ B kandhabbārambhapanodino

¹¹ S_{1,2} tassa vasantaketu-

¹² B dinakarasahassass'uggamanam iva

¹³ MeruMandarasmim ¹⁴ B cakkāvudhaṁ

tam passitvā, Mārasenāya pi ¹ vissajjitāni mahantāni Mārā-nubhāvopetāni dhūpāyantāni pajjalantāni pabbatakūtāni mālāguḷabhāvam āpannāni disvā, sañjātasoko taṃ dubbāri-tayasavisaram ² upasaṅkamma : “ Utthaha Siddhattha, pallaṅko mam ’evāyam pāpuṇātīti,” vatvā, tena ajeyyavik-kamena : “ Māra, imassa pallaṅkassa hetubhūtaṃ kalyāṇa-kammassa katabhāve ³ tava ko sakkhīti ? ” vutte, “ Sabbe ime sakkhiṇo ti,” Mārasenābhīmukhaṃ hattham pasāretvā, palayajalanidhinigghosābhibhavanīyena tumulaghoragho-sena ⁴ : “ Ahaṃ sakkhī ahaṃ sakkhīti,” Mārasenāya sak-khibhāvaṃ dāpetvā ⁵ : “ Ko te, Siddhattha, sakkhīti,” vatvā, tena asamaparakkamena : “ Mayham ettha ⁶ sacetanā sakkhiṇo na santīti,” rattajaladharagabbhato nikkhanta-kañcanavijjum iva cīvaragabbhato dakkhiṇakaram nīharitvā, avaniabhīmukhaṃ katvā, pāramibhūmiyam unnaditvā ⁷ : “ Idāni kasmā nissaddāsīti,” vatvā, mahāpaṭṭhaviyā āneka-rāvasate mūncāpīte Māro Vasavattī avasavattī hutvā, bhūtatāsito ⁸ saha ⁹ Māraparisāya gahitāvudhābharaṇavat-thāni pahāya, abhīmukhāya disāya ¹⁰ yāva cakkavālācalam palāyi.

Iti Mārasenātulapalayapavano dharamāne yeva suriye Mārabalaṃ viddhaṃsitvā, abhejjavīrajayavara ¹¹ maṅgalapal-lāṅke nisinnosurāsuraḥhujagabhujagāsanaḍiḥi jayaghosaṃ ¹² ghosamānehi pasādapāmuḍḍaparavasehi ¹³ samāgantvā, gan-dhabbadibbakusumadāmaḍiḥi ¹⁴ adhiakataram pūjyamāno sakaladasasahassilokadhātum vadḍhetvā, ¹⁵ vissatṭhamālā-guḷam viya ghanabaddhapupphakalāpaṃ ¹⁶ viya susajjita-kusumāsanaṃ viya alaṅkatapaṭiṇi ¹⁷ attam pupphavitānaṃ

¹ B pavissajjitāni

² B tassa dubbāritassa samīpam upasaṅkamma

³ S₂ katabhāve’va ; S₁ katabhāvo

⁴ B kutūhalataraghora- ⁵ B vadāpetvā ⁶ B ev’ettha

⁷ B unnaṃdatvā ⁸ S₁ -sīto ⁹ B sahāmara-

¹⁰ B abhīmukhimukhāya ; S₁ abhīmukhābhīmukhāya

¹¹ B abhejjavijayapavara- ¹² B jayaghosamānehi

¹³ B pasādapāmuḍḍamānasehi ¹⁴ S_{1,2} -kusumādihi

¹⁵ S₁ vatṭetvā ¹⁶ B ghanacandana- ¹⁷ B -yattaṃ viya

viya¹ ca ekamālinim katvā, bahaladhūpaparimalam² gandhacunṇareṇuparivāsitaṃ sakasirisamujjalam³ ekacchanam ekaninnādaṇṇaṃ ca kāretvā, purimayāme pubbe nivuttham khandhasantānam anussaranto aparimitatitakālavattī⁴ mohanadhakāram viddhamsetvā, majjhimayāme cavamāno upajjamānādayo⁵ satte dibbena cakkhunā olokeno anāgatamitakālavattī⁶ aññānatamojalam⁷ padaletvā, pacchimayāme paccuppannakā⁸lavattī avijjātimiranikaram samugghātetum paticcasaṃuppādasāgare ñāṇaMerumantham⁹ otāretvā, ālento viya vaṭṭavivattānulomapaṭilomādinayavasena¹⁰ sammāsanto dasabalacatuvesārajjādiguṇaratanapārivāritaṃ sabbaññutaññānamatam sampādetvā, savāsanāsave¹¹ samucchinditvā, kālattayavattinam¹² sabbavaṭṭam¹³ karatalāmala-kam iva niravasesam disvā, paripuṇṇasanaṅkappo pitivegena “anekajātisaṃsāraṇaṃ” ti udānam udānesi.

Evam assa Bhagavato sambandhinī arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

Iti vipuladayo yo lokanittaraṇattham
Pavisiya bhavaduggam pārami pūrayitvā,
Hatasakalakilesa pattasabbaññubhāvo
Parahitanirato 'yaṃ tassa Buddhassa¹⁴ bodhi.

Abhisambodhikathā.

“Kim sādhinī?” attānam¹⁵ patthetvā, aparimitakālam anantabodhisambhāre upacinitvā, āgatassa mahāpurisassa sammāsambodhim¹⁶ sādhinī sesānam saggamokkha¹⁷ sukhasādhinī.

¹ B omits viya ca

² B bahaladhūmaparimala-

³ B ekasiri-

⁴ B -kālapavattī-

⁵ B papajjamānādayo

⁶ B anāgatakālapavattam

⁷ B mohajālam

⁸ B -kālapavattam

⁹ B Merumantam

¹⁰ B -ādivasena

¹¹ B savāsanāsavam

¹² B -vattitam

¹³ S_{1,2} sabbavatthum

¹⁴ B Buddhābodhi

¹⁵ B patthanam pavattetvā

¹⁶ B sammāsambodhisādhinī

¹⁷ S₂ saggamokkhe

“ Abhitthutā kenāti ? ” Buddhānubuddhadevindanarinda-nāgindehi abhitthutā.

“ Kattha ppatitthitā ti ? ” Yaṁ thānaṁ saṁvattakappe vinatthesu koṭisatasahassacakkavālesu pacchā vināsaṁ gacchati, vivattakappe sabbapaṭhamāṁ saṅṭhahati, tasmim̐ yeva kappe yato uggataṁ jalajapadumam Brahmaloke pabujjhivā, vivattatṭhāyikappe jāyamānadasabalānaṁ ¹ gaṇanavasena samaṇaparikkhāraṁ deti. Tasmim̐ yeva kappe pūritapāramitānaṁ mahābodhisattānaṁ aparimāṇaṇa-gaṇādhigamena acalādhāraṁ hoti. Yato ² yāva bhavaggā bherikuharam iva susiravimānaṁ Brahmunā pi na ³ laṅ-ghaniyaṁ nāgamānusaasuragaru⁴ladevaBrahmacakkavat-tipūjaniyaṁ ca hoti, tasmim̐ Magadhesu Uruve⁵lājanapade Nerañjarāya tīre mahīravavadhūhadayatṭhāniye va utta-matṭhāne patitṭhitā.

Tassā phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavan-avihāradvāre patitṭhitā. Dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiye patitṭhitā.

Tāsu katham phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre patitṭhitā ti.

Athānekagaṇagaṇābharaṇa⁶vibhūsito Sugato suriyaras-misamphuṭṭham ⁷ iva padumaṁ suvikasitacittasantāno ⁸ anantāni kappakoṭisatasahassāni imassa mahābodhipallaṅ-kassa kāraṇā sandhāvi.⁹ “ Ettha mayā nisinnena Mārāri-senā viddhamsitā. Etth’eva me nisinnassa saṅkappā pari-punnā na tāva ito vuṭṭhahissāmīti,” cintetvā,¹⁰ anekakoṭi-satasahassasamākhātā samāpattiyo ¹¹ samāpajjanto sattāhaṁ vītināmetvā, tato vuṭṭhāya sabbaññūtañāṇapaṭivedhe up-pannasandehānaṁ ekaccānaṁ devatānaṁ kaṅkhāvidham-

¹ B jāyamānānaṁ

² B tato paṭṭhāya yāva

³ B nālaṅghaniyaṁ

⁴ B -garuḍa-

⁵ S₂ * UruvelājanapadaNerañjarātīre mahīravavadhū-hadayāni; S₁ Uruvelāya

⁶ B -bharaṇabhūsito

⁷ B -saṁphullam iva

⁸ S₁ suvikasitañ cittasantā

⁹ S_{1,2} sandhāvim

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omīti cintetvā

¹¹ B -satasahassasamāpattiyo

anattam¹ ākāsam abbhuggantvā, yamakapāṭihāriyam² dassetvā. Tato oruyha mahābodhipallāṅkato isakam pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge tathavā: “Imasmim vata me mahābodhimūle sabbaññutañānam paṭividdhan³ ti,” aparimitasamayasaṃupacitapāramitā⁴ phalādhigamanatṭhānam pallāṅkam bodhirukkhañ ca pañcappabhāsamudayujjalena⁵ pīṭivikasitena animisena pemabharanayana-yugalena⁶ pūjento sattāham tattha aṭṭhāsi.

Tato rajanikarasommagatto pañcanetto Satthā satta-⁷ ratanacāṅkame caṅkamanto ratanaghare Dhammañ vicinanto, ajapālamūle Māravilāsinimukhakamalavanam vilāpento, mucalindamūle nāgarājassa manakumudavanam vibodhento, rājāyatanamūle phalasamāpattisukham anubhavanto satta sattāhāni vitināmetvā. Sakkenānītam⁸ agadaharītakaṃ nāgalatādantakatṭham Anotattasallilā ca paribhuñjitvā, vāṇijadvayopanitam matthu⁹ mādhuṇḍikam mahārājūpanīte patte paṭiggahetvā,¹⁰ bhojanāvasāne ajapālamūlam¹¹ gantvā: “Adhigato kho myāyam Dhammo paṭhavisandhārakaudakakkhandho viya gambhīro pabbatena paṭicchādetvā, tṭhapito viya duddaso duddasattā yeva duranubodho nibbutasabbaparilāhattā¹² santo sādhusasabhojanam iva atittikaratṭhena paṇīto na takkena avacarita¹³ bhattā atakkāvacaro sattadhā¹⁴ bhinnassa vālassa koṭi viya andhabālānam¹⁵ avisayattā paṇḍitavedaniyo, mayā hi imaṃ Dhammam paṭivijjhītum vāyamantena āgatāgatānam yācakānam alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ sīsaṃ kantitvā, galalohitaṃ nīharitvā, suañjitāni¹⁶ akkhīni uppādetvā, kulavaṃsappadīpakam¹⁷ puttam manāpacāriṇim bhariyam dentena adin-

¹ S_{1,2} saṅkhāvidhamanattam

² B -pāṭihīram

³ B paṭivijjhīti

⁴ B -pāramitābālādhi-

⁵ B pañcappasādasamudayasamujjalena

⁶ B pemaharaṇanayanayugalena

⁷ S_{1,2} omit satta-

⁸ B Sakkenābhiniṭa-

⁹ S_{1,2} mattha-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} paṭigaṇhitvā

¹¹ B ajapālanigrodha-

¹² S₁ parilāhatattā

¹³ S_{1,2} acarita-

¹⁴ S_{1,2} satadhā

¹⁵ S_{1,2} anubālānam

¹⁶ B suañcitāni

¹⁷ S₂ kulavaṃsapadīpaputtam

naṃ dānaṃ nāma n' atthi, saṅkhaṇḍikādisu attabhāvesu
 jīvitapariccāgaṃ tīṇalavaṃ iva karontena¹ silavittik-
 kamam paṭhavim ubbattam iva² maññaṃānena arakkhi-
 taṃ silaṃ nāma n' atthi, cūlasutasomādisu attabhāvesu
 manuññaṃ vibhūtiṃ pariccajantena khantivāḍḍipabbutisū
 attabhāvesu chejjabhejjādini pāpuṇantena apūritā kāci
 pāramitā³ nāma n' atthi, tassa me vāsarasandhiyā⁴
 Mārabaḷaṃ vidhamantassāpi paṭhaviṃ na kampittha, paṭha-
 mayāme pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarantassāpi majjhimayāme
 dibbacakkhūṃ visodhantassāpi na kampittha, pacchimayā-
 me pana paṭicasamuppādam paṭivijjhantass' eva me⁵
 dasasahassilokadhātum ayadaṇḍena ākōṭitakāmsathā-⁶
 lakaṃ viya virāvasataṃ virāvasahassam⁷ muñcamānā
 vātāhate paduminipaṇṇe udakabindu⁸ viya pakampittha,
 iti mādisenāpi tikkhaññaṇena kicchen' evāyaṃ Dhammo
 paṭividdho, tam ime lokiyamahājanā kaññiyapunnalāpu viya
 takkabharitacāti viya vasātelapītapilotikā⁹ viya añjanamak-
 khitahattho viya ca kilesabharitā¹⁰ atisaṅkilitthā rāgarattā
 dosadutthā mohamūlā avijjārāsinaṃ ajjhottha¹¹ tā te kin
 nāma paṭivijjhissanti? Ko attho desitenāti," sañjātanirussāhe,
 Mahābrahmunā "Nassati vata bho loko ti" ādinā nayena
 mahantaṃ saraṃ nicchāretvā, dasasu lokadhātusahassesu
 dasahi Brahmasahasseehi saddhim Bhagavato purato pātu-
 bhavitvā, dakkhiṇajānumaṇḍalam¹² puthuviyaṃ¹³ nihacca,
 sirasi añjalim¹⁴ bandhitvā: "Desetu Bhagavā Dhamman ti"
 ādinā nayena yācito buddhacakkhunā dasasahassiloka-
 dhātumolokento, "Tattha ettakā apparajakkhā ettakā mahā-
 rajakkhā ti," disvā, puna pi te satte bhābbābhābbavasena
 vibhajitvā, abhābbapuggale pahāya bhābbapuggale yeva

¹ S₂ karontānaṃ

² B silavittikkamapathaviṃ ubbattanam iva

³ B pārami nāma ⁴ B avarasandhiyā ⁵ B omits me

⁶ S₂ -thālam ⁷ B inserts virāvasatasahassam

⁸ S₂ udabindu ⁹ B -pūritapilotikā ¹⁰ S₂ inserts viya

¹¹ S₁ ajjhotatā ¹² S_{1,2} -pātumaṇḍalam

¹³ S₂ puthaviyaṃ; B paṭhaviyaṃ

¹⁴ B añjalim ṭhapento vanditvā

ñāṇena pariggahetvā, “Brahmānam idāni pana sabbo ¹ jano saddhābhājanam upanetu, pūressāmiti tesam saṅkappan ti” vacanāmataraṃsiyo vissajjesi.

Tato ajapālaudayaselasamuṭṭhito ² jinavarasuriyo manivannaḡaganatale vividhabuddharasmiyo ³ vissajjento Upakādayo paritosento ⁴ kusumāmodamadamodamānamukharamadhukarasākhāpādapam mattamorakokilavirutam Isipatanam nāma migadāyam pavisitvā, kinnarakuravikarutasadisena sarena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantetvā, neka-brahmāmarakoṭiparivuto Dhammacakkam pavattento desanāraṃsinā mohandhakāranikaram bhinditvā, sakalaloke Dhammalokam dassetvā, veneyyajanakamalavikāsam ⁵ akāsi.

Iti rājā viya mahānubhāvo migavanaranabhūmiyam paññāhatthena desanākhaggaṃ gahetvā, veneyyasahāyajana-paripilakakilesaripusīsāni chinditvā, saddhammajayabherim paharitvā, saddhammajayaketum ussāpetvā, saddhammajayathūpam ⁶ patitṭhāpetvā, sakalalokam ekarajjam ⁷ katvā, sabbalokekarājā hutvā, mahājanam bhavabandhanā mocetvā, attano ⁸ nibbānābhayapuram pavesetukāmo Uruvelāgāminam ⁹ maggam patipajjitvā, timsamatte bhaddavaggiyarājakumāre maggattayāmatarasam pāyetvā, pabbajjam datvā: “Caratha cārikam bhikkhave lokānukampāyāti,” uyyojetvā, Uruvelam ¹⁰ gantvā, jaṭilānam antojaṭā ca bahijaṭā ca vijatetvā, arahattamaggam pāpetvā, tena mahānubhāvakhīṇāsavasahassena parivuto tārāṇa-parivuto saradasamayarajanikaro viya gantvā, taruṇatarusatasamalaṇkatapallavarāgāruṇam anavaratapātita ¹¹ kusumareṇurañjitaṃ latāmaṇḍapatalagatasikhaṇḍimaṇḍalāraddhanaccaṃ Latṭhivanam nāma uyyānam pavisitvā, rājānam sajanam Bimbisāram dvādasanahutabrāhmaṇagahapatiparivutaṃ

¹ B sabbe janā saddhābhājanā upanetena pūressāmiti tesam

² B -selavuṭṭhito

³ B -raṃsiyo

⁴ B inserts gantvā

⁵ B -kamalavanavi-

⁶ B saddhammajayathūṇam

⁷ B sakalam ekarajjam

⁸ S₂ attanena

⁹ S₂ gāminim

¹⁰ B Uruvelāyam

¹¹ B anucaritapatita-

samīpam upagataṁ vasudhātalanihitalalāṭam paripācita-kusalamūlaṁ Dhammakathāmatarasenābhisiñcivā, aparadivase sakaladevadānavoragarājaparivuto Purindadena ca ¹ māṇavakarūpadhārinā madhurassarena gīyamānaguṇa²so-bho jināsabho aparimitasamaya³ samupacitakusalabalajanitānopamāya buddhalihāya Rājagahanagaram ⁴ upasaṅkamitvā, rājabhavanam abhinīto raññā bhattenā niman-tito ⁵ bhojanāvasāne salilācalāvasānam mahitalaṁ cālen-to Veḷuvanārāmam paṭiggahetvā, kusumabhārāvanatataru-
ranicite pavikasita⁶ kamalakuvalayālāṅkatajalāsaye mudu-surabhisirasukhapavane tasmiṁ vane silakkhandhāvāram bandhitvā, samādhikuntam ussāpetvā, sabbaññutañña-saram parivattayamāno Dhammarājā yathārucitena vihāreṇa viharati.

Tadā rājā Suddhodano: "Putto me paramābhisam-bodhim patvā, pavattavaradhammacakko Rājagahaṁ nissāya Veḷuvane viharatīti," sutvā, Buddhabhūtam puttaṁ daṭṭhu-kāmo, nava vāre yodhasahassa⁷ parivāren⁸ evāmaccavare pesetva, tesu ekam pi apassanto Buddhavallabhaṁ saha-jātam madhurabhāratīṁ Kāludāyīm nāma mahāmaccaṁ—
"Yena kena ci upāyena sutavararatanam ⁹ ānetvā mama nayanarasāyanam karohīti"—tath' eva pesesi.

So pi gantvā, Dasabaladhammadesanaṁ sutvā, yodhasa-hassena saddhim arahattam patvā, sapariso pabbajitvā, Bhagavantaṁ namassamāno vasantakālajanitādhikakisala-yavilasitāni sunīladalavipulasākhāsahassāni sugandhiviv-dhavicittakusumaduma¹⁰ samūhāni madhurama-yūravirutāni madamuditavividhavihaṅgabahuvidhanaditāni vanāni vima-lābhini-lavipulasalilapūritāni upphullakallahārakumudaku-valayāni ¹¹ abhinadita¹² samuddakādambakadambakāni ni-

¹ B omits ca ² B -guṇasamūho ³ B aparimitasamaye

⁴ B Rājagahaṁ ⁵ S_{1,2} omit raññā bha° nio

⁶ B -suvikasita ⁷ MSS -sahassasahassa-

⁸ B -parivāreṇa ⁹ B puttavararatanam

¹⁰ S₂ omits -duma-

¹¹ S_{1,2} -kaḷhāra-; B phullakallahārakumuduppalakuvalayāni

¹² B abhinaditapamada-

rantarajātadumakusumasamākiṇṇāni ketakīdhūlidhūsarakūla¹pulināni salilāsayasahasāni sugandhamanda²sītālānilaparigatāni bhuvanavivarāni veḷuriyakañcukāvaguṇṭhitāni viya saddaladalāharitāni dharaṇimaṇḍalāni kulana-garagamana³samayodāni dhammissarassāti gamanavaṇṇanam akāsi.

Tadā Brahmasurāsuroragamakūṭamañibhamaraparcum-bitacarāṇa⁴kamalayugalo visatiyā khīṇāsavasahashehi parivuto rattakambalaparikkhitto viya jaṅgamo kanakagiri-varo sarīrarasmihi Indadhanuvijjutārāgaṇappabhāvisaravipphuritaviracitam iva vanantaram kurumāno Kapilābhi-dhānaṃ rājadhāniṃ⁵ gantvā, vividhakusumadalaraajālaṇkatapulinatalābhirāme nigrodhārāme nātimadamānamad-danaṃ suranaranayanarasāyanam yamakapātīhāriyam dassetvā, Sākiyehi Sākiyam Devindavanditam pādāravindaṃ vandāpetvā, pokkharavassāvasāne Dhammavassaṃ vassāpetvā⁶, janamanāvanisamuggataṃ⁷ kilesadhūlinika-ram nāsetvā, puna divase samaṇagaṇaparivuto Kapilapu-ram⁸ piṇḍāya pāvisi.

Tadā Bimbā devī nekasatayuvatiparivutā paramarama-ṇīye pāsāde sihapañjaraṃ vivaritvā, marakatavatāpānavivaraviniggata⁹mukhamāṇḍalā vikacakamalakosaputā ambaratalagataka¹⁰malinī viya oloketi mahāpurisam mahāvī-thiyā virājamānaṃ disvā, rajanīkarodayavibujjhamānakumudini viya vikasitahadaya ānandajalalulitalocanā bhūsa-namañikiraṇabhāsuraṃ Rāhulakumāraṃ āmantetvā: “Eso hi jaṅgamaratanaMerugirisiriya Kapilapurajalanidhi-majjhe¹¹ pajjalanto vividharasmimālākulasariro sakalabhuvanavandaniyo vikasitadalasatam āloḷakesarasahasajāṭilam makarandamadhusikaravassitam nilapitalohitāvadānam pa-ṭipadam ugghatam padumam akkamanto tāto tuyhan ti,” dassetvā, jinavarapitaram upasaṅkamma: “Deva, tava

¹ S₂ -kalala-

³ B kulasaṅgahagama-

⁵ B rājadhānaṃ

⁸ S₂ omits piṇḍāya

¹⁰ B -kamalī viya

² B sugandhamudū-

⁴ S₂ inserts nakha

⁶ S₂ vassetvā

⁷ B janamānasā-

⁹ S₁ -niggata-

¹¹ S₂ -majjho

putto asmiṃ¹ nagare amaravarasenāya viya paramarucira-
dassanāya senāya parivuto sabbābharanabhūsito² devarā-
jalilāya vicaritvā, idāni imasmiṃ yeva pure piṇḍāya caratī-
ti³ nivedesi.

Athāsesanarapatitilakabhūto munivarajanakarājā vegena
gantvā kampamāno: “Na te, putta, vaṃso³ na cara na cara
Sakyapuṇḍavāti,” vatvā: “Vaṃse te, sutavara, mahāsam-
matādisu anekaKhattiyasatasahassesu ekarājū⁴sabhenāpi
na bhikkhācaritapubbo ti,” vutte, “Tav⁵ eso vaṃso mama
vaṃso pana Buddhavaṃso ti,” vutte pattam ādāya, puṇṇa-
candodayam iva mudukarasahassasamvādḍhitaratanālayam
Suragajam iva avicchinna⁶mahādānasantānam rājanive-
sanam netvā, vīsatiyā vitarāgasahasseehi saha Sugataṃ
vipulavimalamadhurodanena santappetvā, calitacūlāmaṇi-
maricimañjaripiṇḍajarañjalihi rājamaṇḍalehi saddhim munirā-
jam vanditvā, ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Bhagavato pi gihiparicārikā makaraketupatākā anekasa-
hassā Sākiyanāṭakiyo⁷ rañṇānuñṇatā āgantvā, pitivīsāla-
locanā⁸ pasādavantā cūlajananiyā MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā⁹
saha taṃ namassamānā ekamantaṃ nisīdimso

Tadā nijarājakulakumudasaṇḍacandaṇḍalo rūpa-
kāyadassanavyāvatajananayanappasāḍajananasamatthāya
sabbākāra¹⁰paripūrāya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgasiriyā antepu-
ravāsijanaṃ¹¹ santappento suvaṇṇakiṇṇikaṃ cāleno viya
madhurassarena Dhammaṃ desetvā, utthāyāsana: “Sace¹²
ham ajja nāṭakihi saha¹² nāgatāya Bimbāvanitāya niketa-
naṃ¹³ nopagantvā gaccheyyam āsāparipālitaṃ tassā thad-

¹ B tasmiṃ

² B -vibhūsito

³ B mā cara mā cara Sākyapuṇḍava na vaṃso te suta-
vara mahā-

⁴ B ekarājā pi na

⁵ S₂ tava so ; B vatvā ayaṃ tava vaṃso ⁶ B acchinna-

⁷ B Sākiyā nāṭakitthiyo

⁸ B -vikāsalocanā

⁹ B pasādāvantagattā cūlajanani MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā

¹⁰ S₁ sabbālaṅkāra-

¹¹ S_{1,2} antopura- ; B antepuravāsīnaṃ janānaṃ

¹² B sace samajjanāṭakihi ; omits saha ¹³ S₂ B niketaṃ

dhahadayam ¹ adhunā yeva phāleyyāti ²,” tassānuggahāya tatadvayagataravirajanīkaro ³ girivaro viya jaṅgamo agga-sāvakayugena saddhim piturājam ādaya Bimbāya ⁴ bhavanam agamāsi.

Tadā sā devī bhuvanavijayā ⁵ analaṅkatattā ⁶ abhinavad-alitamanosilācunṇavaṇṇena aṅgalāvaṇṇappabhāppavāhena amatarasanadīpūreṇeva vāsa⁷bhavanam apūrayanti, assu-bindupāta⁸alladukulā vāmakaratalanihitamukhakamalā nisinnā Dasabalaṃ disvā, sarabhasam utthāya ⁹ anilabalavilulita¹⁰kañcanalatā viya ratanācalassa jinavarassa pādamūle nipatitvā pañcappabhāsamuda¹¹yasamujjalavisālānyanakusumehi assumadhubindu¹²ni vissajjenti, vikiṇṇanīlakuṭiladhammillamoli¹³madhupavālī mudumadhuragirā bhamarānurāvā surattakomalakaratalapallavena tassa karikarapīvarāsu cāmikaravijjativisarajaṅghāsu ¹⁴ gahetvā, sokasinehānilavegavilulitā ¹⁵ bahuppakāram paridevitvā, dassanasavana¹⁶samphassena assāsam paṭilabhitvā, cakitahariṇī ¹⁷ viya taṃ nīrantaram oloketi ekamantam atthāsi

Atha rājā : “Sutavara ¹⁸ ayaṃ Yasodharā tava virahātura bālātapaṃ viya rattāravindakosesu alattakarasaṃ caraṇa¹⁹talesu na limpanti, Kusumasasarassa ²⁰ kalahaṃ sakam maṇinūpuram pādapaṅkajasamphassena nānuggaṇhanti, apagatamekhalā pamukhamajjhabhāgā kālāgarupaṅkapattabhaṅgam ²¹ payodharabhāre na lekhayanti, anuparacitarocana²²bindutilakaṃ sālakaṃ nalāṭa-²³

¹ B paripālitaṃ taṃ hadayam

² S₁ phāleyyāsīti

³ B utudvayopagataravirajanīkaro

⁴ B Pimbā-

⁵ S₁ inserts bimbo

⁶ B analaṅkatā

⁷ B pavāsa-

⁸ B assumadhubindunipāta-

⁹ B turitaṃ samutthāya

¹⁰ S₁ -lulita-

¹¹ S₂ -samuda-

¹² B -bindū

¹³ B omits -moli-

¹⁴ S₂ pīvarā cāmikaradujjūtivissarā ; B karikaram iva paripūracāmikarajuti-

¹⁵ B -lulitā

¹⁶ S₂ omits -savana-

¹⁷ B calitahariṇī

¹⁸ S₁ sutavaram

¹⁹ S₂ saṃvaraṇa-

²⁰ B Kusumesasarassa

²¹ B -pañgapayodharagāre

²² B anusaracittarocana-

²³ S₁ lalāṭarekhaṃ

lekham na dhārayantī, apanītahārasirodharābharaṇakaṇ-
ṇapūrādivasakaracandatārakāsamūhasuñña¹gagana²sanni-
bhā raṇaraṇakakhijjamāna³mānasā, sakalaṁ Kapilapu-
raṁ Sakyajanapadaṁ ca suññaṁ iva maññaṁ mānā, kusum-
adhavalāhi vanalatāhi atālita⁴ pi vedanāparipīlita⁵, manda-
mārutavidbhūtehi kusumarajehi anālulita⁶locanā pi assuja-
lam muñcamānā, haṁsapakkhavātavitatahi upavanasara-
sikarehi asittā pi allatanulata⁷ haṁsiva bhavanakamalini-
kalloladolam anārūḥā pi pakampita⁸gattā, kusumadhū-
lidhūsarehi madhukarakulehi adaṭṭhāpi sañjātasantāsā tava
vataṁ samādiyitvā, ekākinī cakkavākī⁹ viya ca hutvā,
katham paripālita¹⁰jīvita¹¹ ahoṣiti ?” Bhagavato nivedesi.

Taṁ sutvā vimalakamalāsiribharanayano¹² deviyā
chandatiṇṇā¹³padānadesanāsālilasekena virahadahanam¹⁴
nibbāpetvā, ārāmaṁ upayāto, aparasmim divase : “ Sacā-
yam¹⁵ Nandakumāro pañcakalyāṇopetāya ghanataratimira-
saṅghāte pi¹⁶ samantā dvādasahatthappadese ukkākāreṇa
vipphuritadehappabhāya dibbesu caturaṅgasāṅgitesu de-
vanāṭakīnibbisesāya¹⁷ Sākiyakulabhūsanāya¹⁸ janapadaka-
lyāṇiyā sarīrasamphassaṁ labheyya, tadā mādisena muni-
varasahassenāpi na tam uddharitum¹⁹ sakkā ti.” Vivāhato
pubbe²⁰ yeva tam pabbājetvā, Rāhulakumāraṁ pi mātarā
pesitaṁ kumārābharaṇabhūsitam antojale dissamānaṁ
vikasitakanakapadumassa paṭibimbaṁ viya attānaṁ anug-
acchantam : “ Sukhā te samaṇa cchāyā ti,” piyavacanam
uggirantam “ Dāyajjam me, samaṇa, dehiti,” byāharantam
ārāmaṁ netvā, niruttaraṁ Dhammaratanadāyajjam datvā,
ariyagaṇaparivuto Kapilapurato nikkhamitvā, paṭutarakir-
aṇamālī aṁsumālī viya virocamaṇo, tattha tattha paripā-

¹ S₁ -puñña- ² B -gaganatala- ³ S₂ -bhijjamāna-

⁴ S₂ -aluliyita- ; S₁ -alutṭhita- ⁵ B samkampita-

⁶ S₂ cakkavākīni ⁷ B -siriharaṇanayano

⁸ S_{1,2} candatinnarā- ; B candakinnārāpadāna-

⁹ B vidahadahanam ¹⁰ S₂ svāyam ¹¹ B omits pi

¹² B devanāṭakitthi- ¹³ B -bhūṣāya

¹⁴ B uttaritum ¹⁵ B vivāhapubbe

citacittajantavo vibodhento¹ Rājagaham punar āgantvā, madhura²madhukaravirutagīyamānasakusumapallava-bhārabharita³nānālatāvanitāvalambitatarupativarehi samupa⁴sobhitasītavane viharati.

Tadā Sudatto gahapati kenaci devakaraṇīyena Sāvattthito Rājagaham gantvā, Rājagahikena piyasahāyakena⁵ bhaginipatinā⁶ gahapatinā : “Buddho loke uppanno ti,” vutto⁷, sañjātapitisomanasso pabhātam maññamāno rattiyā nikhamitvā, devatānubhāvena Sītavanam gantvā, Bhagavantam paccūse ajjhokāse caṅkamantaṃ diparukkham viya pallavantam⁸ abbhamaḥikādhūmarajarāhupañcaṅgavinimuttam abhinavoditam paripuṇṇam saradasamayacanda-maṇḍalam viya ca⁹ virocamaṇam nayanānandakaram disvā, tassa pādarajam¹⁰ sirasā sampaticchitvā, ajarāmaram amalam¹¹ atulam¹² amataṃ santam abhayam asaṅkhatam nipuṇam paṇitam gambhīram duddasaṃ Dhammam sutvā, nayanasaḥassapatimaṇḍitam sattabhavālaṅghaniyam sotāpattiṭṭhālam patvā, sasaṅgham anagham amoghavādinam Dhammoghavāhinim Bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā, nānāvidhakhajjakādisamalaṅkataṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannam sukhanidānam dānam¹³ datvā : “Adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam vassāvāsam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti,” yācitvā, “Suññāgāre¹⁴ kho gahapati tathāgata abhiramantiti” vutte,¹⁵ “Aññātam mayā¹⁶ bhante ti” nikhamitvā, paramaramaṇiyam Sākiyanagaraṃ¹⁷ gantvā : “Kattha nu kho Bhagavā vihareyyāti ?” samantā anuvilokento Jetaṛājakumārassa yatijananiyyānam uyyānam chāyūdakasampannam paramaramaṇiyam yogānukūlam bhūmibhāgam disvā, kahāpaṇakotīsanthāreṇa kiṇitvā, tasmim

¹ B bodhim bodhento

² S₂ omits madhura-

³ B -gīyamānakusumaganapallavahārahārīta-

⁴ S₂ samuda-

⁵ B sahāyena

⁶ B bhaginīyā patinā

⁷ S₁ vutte

⁸ B diparukkham iva pajjalantaṃ

⁹ B omits ca

¹⁰ MSS. pādarāgam

¹¹ B ajaram amaram

¹² S₂ omits atulam

¹³ B omits dānam

¹⁴ B Buddhā suññāgāre

¹⁵ S₂ vutto

¹⁶ B mayam

¹⁷ B Sāvattthinagaraṃ

vane jaladharaparcumbitasikharamālena Kelāsagirivareneva¹ sudhādhavalena pākāramaṇḍalena parigataVejayan-tam iva samujjalitanekabhūmikadvārakoṭṭhakaṁ suracāpa-cārutorañaramaṇīyehi vividhavicittarucirapāsādehi mananayanāni vilumpantaṁ Kelāsadhārādharaśaradambudahimakarakaranikaradhavalasiniddhasuddhamudupulinatalābhirāmam mādhavimadhugandhikādisu kusumasaṇḍa²-maṇḍitalatāmaṇḍapesu sitasītalasilātalehi samupetaṁ suphullakamalasaṁkalāṁkatasīrasiramaḍhurasalilāsayavibhū-sitam pajjalitagandhakūṭiyā sikhāppattaṁ vihāraṁ kārāpetvā kālam ārocesi.

Tadāsuraśuramunimanujavandanīyo amaranarapati³parivuto Rājagahato nikkhamitvā, tārāgaṇaparivutassa sarada-paripunnarajanikarassa sirisamudayasobham apahasanto⁴ va virocamaṇo mahatā Dhammavassena catasso parisā santappento anupubbena Sāvattim patvā, vimalavipuladhavalapulinatthataṁ nānāsuraḅbhikusumappakārābhikiṇṇāṁ setarattanilakamalāropitāhi marakatarajatakanaka⁵-phalikādipunnakalasamālābhi uparacitavīthibhāgaṁ samussitavividhavicittanekasaḥassadhajapatākaṁ dhūpan-dhakāraṁ⁶ Amarapurasaḍisaśobhaṁ nagaram pavisitvā, puravāsīhi pūjyamāno devātāhi abhinandiyamāno⁷ paramaḍassanīyāya sarīrappabhāya sakalanagaraṁ suvaṇṇa-rasasekapiṇjaraṁ viya kurumāno nagarato nikkhamitvā, suraḅbhikhusumataruvaranirantaraṁ kuraṅgasāraṅgāḍitaru-ṇahariṇasaṅcāraṁ⁸ mattamorasaṭasampaghosaṁ⁹ alikulajhaṅkāramukharasaḥakāraṁ samadaḥkokilakulakalālāpako-lāhalam upphulla¹⁰kusumamaṇjarireṇupīṇjaram anekaku-sumaparimalavāhinaṁ Jetavanam pavisitvā, tasmim anilā-

¹ B Kelāsagirineva

² S₂ -saṇḍi- ; S₁ -maṇḍitaṁ ; B -maṇḍalehi maṇḍitaṁ

³ S_{1,2} omit -pati- ⁴ S₂ avhayanto ; B avahaṁsanto

⁵ B omits -kanaka- ⁶ B dhūmandhakāraṁ

⁷ S₂ abhinandiyamānopamāno ⁸ B -saṅcaritaṁ

⁹ B -saṭasaṅghosaṁ alikulacaṅkāramukharaṁ saḥakāra-samadaḥkokila-

¹⁰ B sapphulla-

vanatasikhālatāvanitāhi¹ vandiyamāno viya anavarata-muttakusumehi pūjīyamāno viya ābaddhapallavañjalihi ca² pādapehi upatṭhiyamāno viya nānāmanippabhāvisaravip-phurita³viracitavara⁴ruciragandhakuṭisiriṃ sarīra⁵siri-yābhimaddanto viharati.

Viharanto ca pana : “Ahañ c’amhi tiṇṇo mutto danto santo assattho parinibbuto, loko ca⁶ atinṇo amutto adanto asanto anassattho aparinibbuto, pahomi cāhaṃ lokaṃ tāretuṃ mocetuṃ dametuṃ sametuṃ assāsetuṃ parinibbāpetuṃ, tassa natth’ añño koci tāretā mocetā dametā sametā assāsetā parinibbāpetā aññatra mayā hi mahākaruṇāya coditahadayo⁷ yathā nāma uppālavane vā padumavane vā puṇḍarikavane vā appekaccāni uppālāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udake jātāni udake saṃvaddhāni udakānug-gatāni antonimuggaposiyaṇi,⁸ appekaccāni udake jātāni tatth’ eva saṃvaddhāni⁹ samodakā¹⁰ ṭhitāni, appekaccāni udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti anupalittāni udakena, evaṃ¹¹ evaṃ dasasahassilokadhātum Buddhacakkhusaṅkhātena indriyaparopariyattiñāṇena anāvarenaṣayaṇusayañāṇena ca olokeno tattha ugghaṭṭitaññū vipacitaññū neyyo ti.” Tayo veneyyapuggale caturaṅgasamannāgatatimiranikare jalamānānalakkhandho¹² viya paññāyanto disvā, tesam āsayānusayacaritādhimuttiyo¹³ oloketvā, yathā nisinno va yojanasate pi yojanasahassee pi nisinnassa puggalassa samipavattī viya obhāsam pattharivā, manonukūlaṃ Dhammaṃ desento, avijjandhakāraṃ vidhametvā,¹⁴ Dham-mālokaṃ dassento, taṇhāsaṅghātaṃ bbindanto taṇhājālaṃ chindanto taṇhāsotaṃ paṭinivattento¹⁵ taṇhāpipāsaṃ paṭi-vinento taṇhāparilāhaṃ samento taṇhāsantāpaṃ nibbāpento kilesajataṃ vijatento rāgadosamohaggayo nibbāpento satte-

¹ B anilāvanatasikhāhi kīṇalatāhi

² B omits ca

³ S₂ -pupphurita-

⁴ B -vicitravara-

⁵ B omits sarīra-

⁶ B -loko paṇātinṇo

⁷ B saṇcodita-

⁸ S_{1,2} -posinim

⁹ B omits saṃvaddhāni

¹⁰ S₁ samodakā

¹¹ B evaṃ eva

¹² S_{1,2} -kkhandhe

¹³ B -caritavimuttiyo

¹⁴ B viddhamsentto

¹⁵ S₁ paṭivattento

saṃ sārasambādhā¹ nīharitvā, Dhammokāsaṃ dassento, saṃsāravipathā ānetvā, ariyamaggapathe patitṭhāpento, saṃsārasāgarā uttāretvā², nibbānathale³ patitṭhāpento, saṃsārakantārā tāretvā, nibbānakkhemabhūmiṃ sampāpento, saṃsārabandhanā mocento, saṃsārapapātā saṃsārapalipā saṃsāraviduggā saṃsārapaṅkā uddhārento⁴, vitināmeti. Yathā siho migarājā lākhāparikkammakatehi viya mukhaggavāladhipādapariyantehi samannāgato matṭhakato patṭhāya lākhātulikāya⁵ katāhi viya piṭṭhimajjhena gantvā, antarasatthimhi⁶ dakkhiṇāvattaṃ hutvā, tṭhitāhi tihi⁷ rājāhi sobhamāno khandhe satasahassagghanikakambalaparikkepena viya kesarabhāreṇa virājamāno atidhavalasaṅkhacūṇṇapiṇḍavaṇṇena avasesatṭhānena bhāsamāno gocaratṭhāya suvaṇṇaguḥato vā rajataguḥato⁸ vā maṇiphalika⁹manosiḷāguḥānam aññatarato vā nikkhamitvā, tesāṃ yeva tale¹⁰ tṭhatvā, sarīralaggaṃ rajaṃ vidhūnanto asanisaddaṃ karonto viya vijambhitvā, vijambhanabhūmiyam andhakāre paribbhamantaṃ alātacakkaṃ dassento viya aparāparam paribbhamitvā,¹¹ sihanādaṃ nadanto sakalavanagahananissitānaṃ¹² sattānaṃ santāsaṃ janayitvā samantā tiyojanapadesaṃ ekaninnādaṃ karonto sabbattha visārado vigatalomahaṃso sihanādaṃ nadati, evaṃ so ākiṇṇavaralakkhaṇo anuvyañjanapatimaṇḍito gandhakūṭi-suvaṇṇaguḥato nikkhamitvā, chabbaṇṇehi rasmihi sakalagandhamāṇḍalamālaṃ ratanatala¹³sannibhaṃ katvā, Dhammāsanavimala¹⁴manosiḷātalagato catuvesārājena visārado¹⁵ vijambhitvā, chaasādhāraṇañāṇakesarabhāraṃ vidhūnitvā, brahmāsareṇa gajjitvā, atṭha¹⁶parisāsu visārado vigatalo-

¹ S₂ sārabandhā ² B otaretvā ³ S₂ nibbāpathe

⁴ S₂ uddharanto ; B uttaranto ⁵ B lākhātulikākātāhi

⁶ B antarapitṭhimhi ⁷ B omits tihi

⁸ B rajatamaṇiphalika- ⁹ S₂ -phalaka- ¹⁰ S₂ thale

¹¹ B parijapitvā ¹² S₂ inserts satānaṃ

¹³ S₂ -thala- ; B ratanaphalaka-

¹⁴ S₂ omits -vimala- ; B Dhammarasavimala-

¹⁵ B omits visārado ¹⁶ S₁ atṭhasu

mahamso, "Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā ti," dīghāyukānaṃ devānaṃ nānacitta'santāsaṃ janayanto tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātum pi sareṇa sāvento nānāvidhadesanāvilāsasampannaṃ sihanādaṃ nadati.

Yathā ca piyaṃvado karavikasakuṇo madhurarasaṃ sahakārāphalam mukhatuṇḍakena paharitvā, paggharitarasaṃ sāyitvā, pakkhena tālaṃ² datvā, vikūjamāno³ sakalavanagabhananissitaṃ sattakāyam mattaṃ⁴ viya lalitaṃ karonto mañjussarena mañivaṃsaṃ dhamamāno viya madhussarena⁵ viravati, tato satabhāgena vā sahassabhāgena vā yassa saro madhurataro hoti, yathā ca⁶ rājā cakkavattī cakkaratanānubhāvena cakkavālagabbhe rajjasirim patvā, pattabbam eva pattaṃ, "Kim me idāni mahājanena⁷ olokitenāti?" na appossukko hutvā, rajjasirim yeva⁸ anubhoti, kālena kālaṃ vinicchayatthāne nisīditvā, niggahetabbe nigganḥāti,⁹ paggahetabbe pagganḥāti, ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpetabbe¹⁰ ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpeti, evaṃ so mahābodhimande adhigatassa sabbaññutañānacakkaratanassānubhāvena anupattaDhammarajjo, "Kim me idāni lokena¹¹ olokitena? anuttaram phalasamāpattisukham anubhavissāmīti," appossukkatam ānāpajjitvā, catuparisamajjhe paññattavara-Buddhāsane nisinno brahmassaraṃ nicchāretvā, Dhammaṃ desayamāno niggahetabbayutte kaṇhadhamme¹² puggale Sineruppapāte pakkhipanto viya apāyabhayaśantajjanena niggahetvā, paggahetabbayutte kalyāṇadhamme puggale ukkhipitvā, bhavagge nisīdāpento viya pagganḥitvā, ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpetabbayuttake sāvake adhikataraguṇavasena ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpeti.

Yathā ca punṇacando pabhāsampattiyaṃ sobhamāno nabhomajjhe¹³ ṭhito "mam' evopari cando ti" sabbasattānaṃ khāyati, evaṃ so yattha katthaci ṭhitānaṃ abhimukhe¹⁴

¹ B omits -citta- ² S₂ kālaṃ ³ S_{1,2} omit vikūjamāno

⁴ So B; S₁ vattaṃ; S₂ ettaṃ ⁵ S₁ medhurassareṇa

⁶ S_{1,2} omit ca ⁷ B mahājane ⁸ B eva nu bhoti

⁹ B niggahetvā ¹⁰ B omits ṭhāpetabbe

¹¹ B loka ¹² S₂ -dhammesu

¹³ B nabhamajjhe ¹⁴ S_{1,2} abhimukhaṃ

thito viya khāyati, tathā hi tassa purato thitā pi pacchato thitā pi cakkavālasataṃ cakkavālasahassam atikkamitvā thitā pi rasāthale¹ thitā pi akanitthabhavane thitā pi: “Sattā māṃ yeva oloketi, māṃ eva Dhammāṃ desetīti,”² vadanti, so hi taṃ³ tam olokeno viya tena tena saddhiṃ sallapanto⁴ viya ca hoti.

Ye ca khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇagahapatisamaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇakataparappavādā vālavedhirūpā vobhindantā viya⁵ caranti, paṇḍāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te paṇham abhisāṅkharitvā⁶ yam upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti gūlhāni paṭicchannāni ca, tāni tāvad eva so⁷ sunisitasattbena kumudana⁸ kalāpaṃ chindanto viya paṇḍāsattbena chinditvā⁹ dibbāgadena sappo viya sabbaparappavādino abhibhavati, te bhāsuravilambakesaraghaṭṭāsobhitakkhandhassa migaraṇṇo samīpe¹⁰ jarasigālā¹¹ viya khāyanti.

Yo¹² ca iddhividhena nānāvidhavikubbanāṃ dassento dibbasotena devamanussānaṃ saddaṃ suṇanto cetopariyāṇāṇena paresaṃ soḷasa vidhaṃ cittaṃ jānanto pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇena icchiticchitattṭhānaṃ samanussaranto dibbacakkhunā icchiticchitaṃ¹³ rūpaṃ passanto arahattaṇāṇena atipaṇitāni lokuttaraphalasukhāni anubhavanto viharati.

Yo ca karuṇābhagavatīcoditahadayo maṇidīparasmivihatatimira¹⁴ gandhakuṭiyā vāsaṃ vihāya saliladharapāṭalajanitabahalandhakārarattiyā himasamākulabalavānilalulitasakaṇṭakāṃ yakkhavyagghanaḡasaṇcarita¹⁵ visamatalaṃ gahanadesaṃ adhiyasati janaṃ vinento.

Yo ca Suppārako¹⁶ viya taṇhānilavegena saṃsāramahaṇ-

¹ S₂ tale ; B dāhathale

² B desesīti

³ S₂ omits taṃ

⁴ B sallapento

⁵ B viya vadanti paṇḍāgatena na niṭṭhaṃ gatāni

⁶ B abhisāṅkhāritvā yassa kassa ci santikaṃ upa-

⁷ S₂ yo

⁸ B -nāla-

⁹ S₂ saṇchinditvā

¹⁰ B omits samīpe

¹¹ S₂ rajasigālā viyanti

¹² B so iddhi

¹³ B yath' icchitaṃ

¹⁴ B -vigatatimira-

¹⁵ B -nāgacarita-

¹⁶ B suppādako viya ; B taṇhānilavegasamāsaraṇṇave

ṇave paridhāvitvā apāyavaḷabhamukham pavisantim pajā-
nāvaṃ desanāsaccakaraṇena nivattetvā saddhammaratana-
pūritam katvā¹ na nibbānathalam sampāpeti.

Yo ca Mahosadho viya saṃsāraupakāripurāvaruddham
jātijarāmaranaripugaṇaparibbūham kāmakodharipukam-
makampamānaṃ KoṇḍaññaVidehanara² patipamukham
veneyyajana³ pati³ samūham atthaṅgamaggaummaggato⁴
ānetvā vipassanānāvāhi⁵ taṇhāGaṅgāpavāhato uttāretvā
samāpattivāhanam⁶ āropetvā nibbānaMithilāyam patitthā-
peti.

Yo ca⁷ Sutasomo viya kilesaporisādavasagataṃ⁸ tivaṭ-
ṭavatasākhābaddham veneyyajanarājarasiṃ desanāsinaṃ
paṭisandhibandhanam chinditvā saddhamma⁹ rasayāgupa-
nena¹⁰ santappetvā anavaratam ariyabhūmisakarajje¹¹
patitthāpeti.

Yo ca Sarabhaṅgo viya veneyyasarājakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsāra-
gharāvāsato niharitvā ariyamaggavaṭumena¹² ānetvā
taṇhāGodāvaripavāhato uttāretvā nirantaram nibbānaassa-
mapadam āneti.

Yo ca Kusarājā viya karuṇāpabhāvatiyā yācito anāvāra-
ṇānāgajavaram¹³ āruya Buddhacakkhumahādvāraṃ
vivaritvā paraparisisamarabhūmim¹⁴ pavisitvā pañhapari-
hāravacanena appoṭhetvā desanāsihanādena kilesaripuse-
nam opādetvā veneyyajanaSāgale paripāleti.

Yo ca Mandhātā viya brahmassareṇa appoṭhetvā sakala-
bhuvanamaṇḍale Dhammaratanavassam nirantaram vassā-
petvā aladdhasaddhammadhanaduggatānam¹⁵ asamasu-
kham sampādeti.

pariyodhāvitvā apāyabalavāmukham paṭipajjantaṃ tam
pajā-¹ B S₂ katvā² B omits -nara-

³ B S₁ omit -pati-

⁴ B -maggaumaṅgato

⁵ S₂ -nānāvābhi

⁶ S₁ sampatti-

⁷ S₁ inserts so

⁸ B S₁ -vasaṅgataṃ

⁹ S_{1,2} dhamma-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} -yāgurasā-

¹¹ B -bhūmirajje yeva

¹² B ariyapatha-

¹³ B gajaratanam

¹⁴ B saparisisamarabhūmipavisitvā

¹⁵ B -saddhammaratana-

Yo ca jaladharo viya lokākāse utṭhahitvā byāmapabbhābhāsurasuracāpaṃ¹ dassetvā Brahmaghosena² gajjitvā dayāsitalaṃ Dhammāmatavutṭhidhāraṃ sakalabhuvanatale vassāpetvā kilesaparilāhaṃ nibbāpeti.

Yo ca kappataruvaro viya sīlamūlo samādhikkhandho paññāsākho abhiññāpuppho vimutti-phalo karuṇāsitalacchāyo veneyyajanabhamarasakunagaṇāvicchinnasañcāro jātikantārapaṭipannaṃ jarāmarañavyādhi³ghammapari-pīlitaṃ saṃsārapathikajanasamūhaṃ⁴ sabbakālaṃ santap-peti.

Yo ca⁵ Dīpaṅkaramahesino pasādena pāramitāsinaḥ bhavanagahanam⁶ padārento anukkamena bodhiaṅgaṇam patvā pubbañjanānuyātaṃ⁷ vipassanāmaggaṃ disvā, tena gantvā vimalasīla⁸malaratanavālukaṇikarānīcitāṃ caraṇa⁹maṇitorañaramaṇīyam iddhipāda-kappapādapopetaṃ brahmavihārakamalākārābhīraṃ satipaṭṭhānaratana-bhavanabhāsuram indakunda¹⁰daladhavalakittiketusa-tasobhitaṃ samāpattipākāraparigataṃ kilesariputuhinadina-karam apanitabhavabhayaṃ avipariṇāmaṃ¹¹ asamasukhaṃ dasasahassa¹²cakkavālaviññeyyaṃ sakalalokadhātuyā aggaṃ nibbānanagaraṃ catubbidhamagga¹³dvāreṇa pavisitvā, tattha tattha nihitadhammaratanarāsiyo vavatthāpetvā, agga-phalasamāpattimahāpāsādam āruya, diṭṭhadhamma-sukham anubhavanto cakkavattī viya mahākāruṇāsīhapañ-jare ṭhatvā, Buddhacakkhunayanāni ummīletvā sadevakaṃ lokam olovento Koṇḍañña-mahākūṭimbikaṃ disvā: “Ete aṭṭhārasakoṭipurisē gahetvā mamāmatapure¹⁴ vasaṃ karo-hitī,” tam āmantetvā, “Na tāva sampunṇaṃ nagaraṃ ti,” ñatvā, aparāṇi pañcappaññāsakulāni aparāṇi tiṃsakulāni

¹ B byāmapabbhāsurasuracāpaṃ ; S₂ -bhāsurasuracāpaṃ

² B dhammaghosena ³ S₂ omits -vyādhi-

⁴ S_{1,2} saṃsārika- ⁵ B omits ca ⁶ S_{1,2} bhavavāna-

⁷ S₂ pabbajita- ; S₁ -jīnajanānu-

⁸ S₂ -sīla- ⁹ B vijjācaraṇa-

¹⁰ B sammappamānaindu-

¹¹ S₂ aparīṇāmaṃ ¹² S₁ -sahassī-

¹³ B catuvīdhamagga- ¹⁴ B mama tvaṃ pure

aparam kulasahassam aparāṇi ekādasanahutakulāṇi aparāṇi caturāsitikulasahassāṇi āmantetvā, tasmim vasāpento apūrayamānaṁ nibbānapuraṁ disvā, “Atimahantam mama nagaram ¹ iminā nayena kulāṇi āmantetvā na sakkā pana² pūretum,” bherim pana sāvetvā, “Saddhammavara-cakkavattino nagaram imāya ca ³ sampattiyā sampannaṁ, ye tattha vasitukāmā te⁴ yathāsukham āgacchantu ⁵ gatā ca imaṁ c’imaṁ ca parihāraṁ labhissantīti,” nagarassa vaṇṇanaṁ c’eva lokassa parihāralābhaṁ ca sadevake loke ghosāpento viya māsassa atthasu divasesu tattha tattha nisinnānaṁ Dhammakathikānaṁ saddhammabherim datvā, nibbānapuravaṇṇanaṁ ca tatrāgatānaṁ anuttarasilālaṁ-kārādi⁶parihāralābhaṁ ca ghosāpetvā, taṁ sutvā, tato tato nikkhamitvā, pabbajjam ādim katvā anulomapaṭipadam paṭipannānaṁ aparimāṇānaṁ kulaputtānaṁ nibbānapura-samosaraṇaṁ kārāpeti.

Kim bahunā bhāsitena? Yo ca sabbaññutāya sabba⁷-sattānaṁ atthānattham⁸ jānāti, mahākāraṇikatāya anatham parivajjetvā atthe niyojati.

So⁹ ñāṇakarūṇāmayo bhavasāgarapārāgo tilokarathasārathi titthiyamānaantako¹⁰ duddantadamako Dhammāmatambuvassako¹¹ lokālokokaro jagadānandalocano tilokatilako guṇasekharo bhavavanagahanadāvānalo¹² Dhammalocano ñāṇasāgaro aparimā¹³ṇaguṇo Dhammarājā, “sattānaṁ vividhaṁ hitaṁ harati upaharati¹⁴ upajaneti¹⁵ uppādetīti” vaṇṇitena, iriyāpathavihāro dibbavihāro brahma-

¹ S₂ atimahantaṁ mama nagaraṁ disvā atimahantaṁ mama nagaraṁ ; B me nagaraṁ ² B omits pana

³ S₂ imāya ca bis ⁴ S₂ B omit te ⁵ B gacchantu

⁶ B anuttaraṁ silālakārādi ⁷ S₂ omits sabba-

⁸ S₁ atthānatthā ⁹ B inserts ca

¹⁰ S₁ titthiyamānamatthaantako

¹¹ B Dhammavassappavassako lokekālokokaro

¹² B bhuvanavanadāvānalo

¹³ B appamāṇa-

¹⁴ B hitaṁ deti upaharati ¹⁵ B upaneti uppādeti

vihāro ariyavihāro ti catubbidhena vihārena viharanto,¹ Jetavanavihāre kadāci veneyyajanāvabodhanāya cārikam caranto sāsana mahiruham² supupphitaphalitam katvā sakala Jambudīpaṃ kāsāvapajjotam isivātappaṭivātaṃ karonto abhisambodhito sattame saṃvacchare Sāvattthina-garadvāre gaṇḍambarukkhamaṇḍe dvādasayojanike ratana-maṇḍape yojanappamaṇe pallaṅke nisiditvā, tiyojanike³ dibbasetacchatte dhāriyamāne dvādasayojanavittatāya parisāya attadānaparidīpanaṃ⁴ tittiyaparimaddanaṃ yama-kapāṭihāriyaṃ dassento odātakasinasamāpattiṃ samā-pajjitvā ulāraṃ vipulam obhāsaṃ sabbattha pattharitvā sabbaratanamayam pubbāparacakkavālamukhavatṭinihi-tam ubhosu passesu suvaṇṇamayam majjhe maṇimayam paramaramaṇiyam mariyādābhūmim maṇimuttāvāluka-kiṇṇaṃ sahaṣṣaraṃsim iva sabbadasadisam obhāsentaṃ⁵ sabbaratanamayam⁶ caṅkamaṃ māpetvā abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā, tato utṭhāya⁷ āvajjitvā adhiṭṭhānacittena⁸ ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ratanacaṅkame-caṅkamanto uparimakāyato bhāsurataraṃ janamanonukū-laṃ locanābhiramaṃ paratāparahitaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ heṭṭhimakāyato vimalataraṃ⁹ acchataraṃ rucirataraṃ samasitaṃ¹⁰ udakadhāraṃ heṭṭhimakāyato tādisaṃ eva aggikkhandhaṃ uparimakāyato tādisaṃ eva udakadhāraṃ tathā puratthimakāyato pacchimakāyato dakkhiṇaakkhito vāmaakkhito dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato vāmaṇṇasotato dak-khiṇanāsikāsotato vāmanāsikāsotato dakkhiṇaamsakūṭato vāmaamsakūṭato dakkhiṇahatthato vāmahatthato dak-khiṇapassato vāmapassato dakkhiṇapādato vāmapādato āṅulaṅgulihi¹¹ āṅulantarikāhi ekekalomato ekekaloma-

¹ B so pana Jetavana^o vasati ² S₂ sāsanaṃ abhiruham

³ B tiyojanikaṃ . . . -chattaṃ dhārayamaṇo

⁴ S₁ -dīpaṃ ⁵ S₂ obhāsento ⁶ B S₂ ratanacaṅkamam

⁷ B utṭhāya ⁸ B adhiṭṭhena

⁹ B vipulataraṃ ¹⁰ B samappitaṃ

¹¹ B āṅulaṅgulihi āṅulantarikāhi (*bis*) ekekalomato aggikkhandhaṃ lomakūpato udakadhāraṃ ; S₂ āṅulo āṅulaṇ^o āṅulaṇ^o āṅulo^o ekekalomato lomakūpalomakū-pato aggikkhandhaṃ lomakūpalomakūpato udaka^o

makūpato aggikkhandhaṃ lomato lomakūpato udakādhāram pavattayamāno chabbannaBuddha'rasmiyo vis-sajjento, Dhammañ ca² desento, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhavaṃ tirobhavaṃ tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathā pi ākāse.

Pathaviyā pi ummujjānimmujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi uduke, uduke pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi pathaviyaṃ.

Ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati seyyathā pi pakkhisa-kuṇo.

Ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇinā parimasati³ parimajjati, yāva Brahmalo-ka pi kāyen'eva sampavatteti.⁴

Tadā kanakakalasato nikkhantā indanilamanīrasadhārā viya ummāpupphadāmavelā viya ca nīlarasmiyo.

Suvannarasadhārā viya kaṇikārakusumadāmavelā viya ca pītarasmiyo.

Pavālarasadhārā viya bandhujivakapupphadāmavelā viya ca lohitarasmiyo.

Rajatarasadhārā viya⁵ sumanakusumadāmavelā viya ca odātarasmiyo.

Mañjetṭhadāmavelā viya ca⁶ mañjetṭharasmiyo.

Ummāpupphesu⁷ ativiya nīlatṭhānaṃ viya kaṇikāra-kusumesu ativiya pītatṭhānaṃ viya bandhujivakakusumesu asadisaratṭatṭhānaṃ viya⁸ osadhitārakā⁹ viya mañjetṭhāsu atulyamañjetṭhavaṇṇatṭhānaṃ viya 'pabhassararasmiyo ti'chabbannabuddharasmiyo puratthimakāyato nikkhamitvā jātabhūmim¹⁰ attano satta¹¹sattavāram anuparivattitvā¹² tālakkhandharathacakkasakatacakkakūṭāgārādi-mattā hutvā puratthimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavāḷagiriṃ

¹ S₂ B omit -Buddha- ² B omits ca ³ B parāmasati

⁴ S_{1,2} samvatteti ; B sampavatteti ⁵ S₂ omits viya

⁶ S₂ B omits ca ⁷ B ummāra- ⁸ S₁ inserts ca

⁹ B osadhitārakā viya atisetatṭhānaṃ viya mañjetṭhāsu
atulamañjetṭhavaṇṇatṭhānaṃ ¹⁰ B attano jāti-

¹¹ S₂ satta-sattasācāram

¹² B parivattitvā

atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu yāva sāsananantara-dhānā pavattanti.

Pacchimakāyato tath'eva nikkhantā rasmiyo pacchimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavālanagam ¹ atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu tathā ² pavattanti.

Tathā dakkhiṇakāyato dakkhiṇāya disāya ³ vāmakāyato uttarāya ⁴ disāya pavattanti.

Heṭṭhimakāyato nikkhantā chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahassabahalam mahā-
pathavim bhinditvā, tam ⁵ niddhantasuvannaṇapindam ⁶
viya karontiyo aṭṭhanahutādhikacatuyojanasatasahassaba-
haham pathavisandhārakam ⁷ udakam vinivijjhivā, tam ⁸
suvannakalasehi āsiṇcamānavilī⁹nasuvannaṇam viya das-
sentiyo channahutādhikanavayojanasatasahassabahalam
salilasandhārakam anilapathavim ¹⁰ pavisitvā, tam samus-
sitasuvannaṇakkhandham viya ¹¹ sandassentiyo ajātakāsām
pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā pavattanti.

Tath'eva uparimakāyato chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo nikkhamitvā Chaddantagajaghaṭṭa viya valāhakaturāṅgamālā ¹² viya Citrakūṭahamsarāsiyo viya suvaṇṇa-
ghanā ¹³ viya ca anilapathe dhāvamānā cha kāmāvacara-
bhava soḷasa rūpabhava cattāro arūpabhava ca ¹⁴ atikka-
mitvā ajātakāsām pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā
pavattanti.

Tiriyam pana anantāparimāṇalokadhātūsu nisākaraasu-
riyatārāgaṇadevatāuyyānavimānakappapādapasarīrabhara-
ṇānam pabhārahitaṇam paricchedamattam eva paññā-
yittha dasasata¹⁵sahassilokadhātuyā ālokapharāṇasamat-

¹ S₁ -nabham; B cakkavālagīrim

² B tath'eva ³ B inserts dhāvanta

⁴ S₂ uttaradisāya; B uttarāya disā dhāvanta tath'eva
ca pa^o ⁵ B omits tam ⁶ S₂ -piṇḍim

⁷ B -sandhāram ⁸ B omits tam ⁹ B -vinilasuvannaṇam

¹⁰ S₂ anilam pavisitvā; B -sandhārakānilam pavisitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits viya ¹² B valāhaturāṅga-

¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇanāgā ¹⁴ S₂ omits ca ¹⁵ S₁ omits -sata-

tho Mahābrahmā suriyuggamane khajjotako¹ viya jāto, sabbaṃ Buddharasmihi yeva ajjhotthataṃ.

Taṃ divasaṃ sabbadasadisā² nilamanisuvannaṇapavāla-
rajatapattāvanaddhā viya Indadhanu³vijjusañjhāghanā-
bhirañjitā viya ratanāveḷaratanadāmaratanacunṇavippa-
kinṇā viya ca upasobhanti.

Tassa ca samadhigataya⁴makapāṭihiraññaṇassa⁵ sarīra-
viniggatā dutiyā⁶ dutiyā rasmiyo purimāya purimāya
yamakayamakā viya ekakkhaṇe yeva pavattanti, dvinnāṇ ca
cittānam ekakkhaṇe yeva pavatti nāma n'atthi, tassā⁷
pana tassā rasmiyā āvajjanā parikammādhītthānāni visuṃ
visuṃ⁸ yeva, nilarasmiatthāya hi⁹ Bhagavā nilakasina-
samāpattim samāpajjati, pītarasmi¹⁰atthāya pītakasinaṃ
lohitarasmi¹¹atthāya lohītakasinaṃ odātarasmiatthāya
odātakasinaṃ aggikkhandhatthāya tejokasinaṃ udaka-
dhāratthāya āpokasinaṃ samāpajjati. Tathā hi¹² Bud-
dhānaṃ bhavaṅgaparivāsassa lahukatāya pañcahākārehi
sucinṇavasitāya¹³ ca tā ekakkhaṇe viya pavattanti.

Tadā dasasahassiyaṃ¹⁴ sabbe kāmāvacarādayo devagaṇā
pamuditahadaya sañjātapītisomanassā paridahitaparīsud-
dhapaṇḍaravatthā kamalamukulasadisañjalim¹⁵ sirasi
katvā: “Aho jino lokahito aho lokānukampako aho kārū-
ṇiko¹⁶ ti,” thutivacanam uggirantā, candanacunṇamissitāni
pañcavaṇṇadibbapupphāni avakirantā celāni bhamayantā
devanātakasaṅgītiyo pavattentā pūjayanti.

Evam Dhammaratanamañjūso aññesaṃ¹⁷ avacanavisa-
yaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karonto vīsati¹⁸ pāṇakoṭiyo nib-
bānāmatarasam pāyesi.

¹ B khajjopanako ² S₂ sabbā- ³ B -dhanuvijjulatā-

⁴ B tathā samadhigatassa ⁵ B -pāṭihāriya-

⁶ S₁ dutiyadutiyā ; S₂ omits dutiyā- ; B dutiyā dutiyā
rasmipurimāya purimāya ⁷ S₂ tassa pana rasmiyā

⁸ S₂ omits visuṃ ⁹ S₂ -rasmiyo ¹⁰ S₁ omits hi

¹¹ S₁ -rasmiyo ¹² S₂ pi ¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇa-

¹⁴ B dasahassilokadhātuyaṃ ¹⁵ B -makula-

¹⁶ B mahākārūṇiko ¹⁷ S₂ B omit aññesaṃ

¹⁸ S_{1,2} vīsatiyā

Tato atthasatthiyojanasahassādhikayojanasatasahassug-
gataratanaMerumatthake nekamaṇinikarakiraṇabhāsura-
vividhavithivanavimāne dasayojanasahassavittthatāyate
dvārasahassapajjalite ¹ tāvatimsadevanagare paññāsayo-
janāyāmakkhandhasākhāvibhūsite yojanasatavittthatāyate
tiyojanasatikasākhāvalayālankate yojanapaññāsagāmiku-
sumappabhābhāsure yojanasatavahanasurabhikusuma-
gandhaparimale sakalaphaliphulle pārijātakataruvaramūle
pañcadasayojanubbedhe paññāsayojanavittthate satthiyo-
janāyate jayasumanadalālattakapaṭalapāṭale hamsapup-
phamuduke manonukūlautudāyake devindakusalaphala-
lasambhūte ² paṇḍukambalasilātale ³ khuddakapiṭthe ⁴ nisi-
danto viya dasasahassilokadhātuto samāgatānaṃ nimmita-⁵
sukhumattabhāvānaṃ pūritacakkavālagabbhānaṃ ⁶ Brah-
māsuraṇānaṃ majjhe suralokaṃ obhāsento nisiditvā, Mā-
tudevaputtam ārabha sattappakaraṇaṃ abhidhammaṃ
desento asīti devakoṭīnaṃ ⁷ Dhammābhisamayam akāsi.

Tato desanāvasāne utthāy'āsanaṃ Sakkāṇattena Vissa-
kammadevaputtana ekato rajatamayam ekato suvaṇṇa-
mayam majjhe maṇimayaṃ katvā, Sinerugirimuddhanato
yāva Saṅkassanagaradvāraṃ tāva māpitāsu ⁸ dasadisam
obhāsayantisu tisu sopānamālāsu Satthā ⁹ maṇimayasopā-
namatthake thatvā, lokavivaraṇapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā,
anekalokadhātuvāsinam paññāyanto Avicito yāva Bha-
vaggā sakalalokaṃ mahājanassa nayanavisayaṃ karonto,
ākāse vicitta¹⁰ kammanimmithehi viya gahitavicittapūjā-
vatthūhi sakalacakkavālagabbhapūritadevasaṅghehi pari-
vārīto, anekasahassadevanātakaparivāreṇa Pañcasikhā-
bhidhānena gandhabbadevaputtana tigāvutāyataṃ veḷuva-
paṇḍuvīnaṃ sampannāsāya mucchanābhi mucchetvā,¹¹
bhuvanakuharam pūretvā vādiyantena, giyamānathutiva-
cano, Sakkena pattacivaraṃ gahetvā dasasahassaPurin-

¹ B dvādasa-² B -phalabhūte³ S¹ -thale⁴ B khuddakapiṭthe⁵ S_{1,2} nimitta-⁶ MSS. -gambhānaṃ⁷ B paṇakoṭīnaṃ⁸ S₂ mātāpitusu⁹ B yattha maṇisopāna-¹⁰ S₂ cittassa ; S₁ citta-¹¹ S₁ B mucchitvā

dadaparivāreṇa pūjīyamāno DhataratṭhaVirūḷhaVirūpak-
khaKuverābhīdhānehi cattāḷīsasahassadevarājeḥi purato
pasāritapādasāṭako ¹ visatisahassacandasuriyadevaputtehi
gahitavicittakanakarajataddhajo suyāmadevarājadāsasa-
hassehi vijīyamānasaradacandajjuti² pabhassaradibba-
cāmaranikaro santusitadevarājadāsasahashehi maṇimaya-
tālavaṇṭamālābhi ³ sañcāriyamānamudusiniddhamandā-
nilo visatisahassādhikāhi ⁴ tisata⁵sahassadevakumārikāhi
upphala⁶kalāpālāṇkatakakanakarajataṇṇimayapuṇṇakalasa -
mālā gahetvā giyamānamadhuramaṅgalavacano Mahā-
brahmunā dhāritasaraḍaparipuṇṇacandamaṇḍalanibbi -
sesasetacchatto chabbaṇṇābhi ⁷ Buddharasmihi pajjalanto
kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pūritapāra-
minam phalaṃ lokassa dassento sakalalokam ⁸ mahāja-
nassa nayanavisayaṃ karonto rajatakanakasopānavatara-
mānamahānubhāvadevabrahmagāṇanīkaraparivāreṇa Sañ-
kassanagaradvāre ⁹ otaritvā, pīṭivikasitanayanāya chat-
timsayojanaparikkhepāya manussapariśāya gandhamālā-
dihi pūjetvā namassiyamāno ¹⁰ Dhammaṃ desetvā tiṃsa-
pāṇakoṭīyo Dhammāmatarasam pāyesi.

Evam anekehi acchariyapāṭihāriyeḥi sattavinayaṃ
katvā catuvīsati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse amatapānam
pāyento abhisambodhito vīsati saṃvaccharaṃ samadhi-
gacchi.¹¹

Tadā Dasabalasāsane bahussutānaṃ satimantānaṃ gati-
mantānaṃ dhitimantānaṃ Buddhupaṭṭhākānaṃ bhikkhū-
nam aggo Dhammabhaṇḍāgārīko āyasmā Ānandatthero
gahapatinā Anāthapiṇḍikena : “ Bhante ayaṃ vihāro cāri-
kam pakkante lokanāthe nippaccayo hoti, Sāvattvivāsino
gandhamālāhatthā pūjanīyam ¹² aññatṭhānam alabhitvā

¹ B parivārito pasāritapāsādasāṭako

² S₁ -candarajjuti-

³ S₂ -mālāhi

⁴ B visatisahassādhikatisata-

⁵ S₂ omits tisata-

⁶ S₁ upphala-

⁷ S₂ B chabbaṇṇābhi

⁸ B omits sakala° na° ka°

⁹ B dvārena

¹⁰ B namassamāno ; S₂ namassimāno

¹¹ S_{1,2} -gañchi

¹² B pūjanīyathānam

gandhakuṭṭidvāre pātetvā gacchanti, tena ulārapāmojjā¹ na honti, sādhu bhante Bhagavato imam attham ārocetvā ekam pūjanīyaṭṭhānam jānāthāti," yācito, "Sādhu ti," gantvā Tathāgatam pucchi.

"Kati nu kho bhante cetiyāniti?" "Tiṇi Ānandāti." "Katamāni bhante tiṇi?" "Sārīrikam pāribhogikam uddesikan ti." "Sakkā pana bhante tumhesu dharantesu yeva cetiyam kātun ti?" "Ānanda sārīrikam na sakkā kātum, tam hi Buddhānam parinibbutakāle yeva² hoti, uddesikam avatthukam³ tam pana manamattakena hoti, Buddhehi paribhutto⁴ bodhi tesu dharantesu pi⁵ parinibbutesu pi cetiyam evāti." "Bhante tumhesu cārikam pakkantesu Jetavanavihāro appaṭṭisarāṇo hoti, manussā pūjanīyaṭṭhānam na labhanti, mahābodhito bijam āharitvā Jetavanavihāradvāre⁶ ropāpemi⁷ bhante ti." "Sādhu Ānanda ropehi, evaṃ sante Jetavane⁸ mama nibaddhavasō viya bhavissatīti." Thero KosalaNarindĀnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādinam ārocetvā, Jetavanadvāre bodhiropanattāhane āvātam sodhāpetvā Mahāmoggallānattheram āha: "Bhante ahaṃ Jetavanadvāre bodhim ropessāmi, mahābodhito me bodhiphalam āharathāti." So, "Sādhūti," ākāseṇa bodhi-maṇḍam⁹ gantvā vaṇṭato parigalantam phalam ekam bhūmim appattam yeva cīvareṇa sampaṭicchitvā¹⁰ āharitvā adāsi.

Ānandatthero: "Ajja bodhim ropessāmīti,"¹¹ Kosalarājādinam ārocesi. Tadā¹² rājā sāyaṇhasamaye mahatā balakāyena¹³ parivuto suvaṇṇakaṭāhaṃ gāhāpetvā, sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito puṇṇakalasādāsakusumasamuggadha-jakadalitorañadharālaṅkatanāriganaparivuto maṅgalagitikāturīyanādehi dasadisam pūrayanto vihāram agamāsi. Sāvatthiyam AnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīpaṇcakoṭimattā ariy-

¹ B -pāmojjā honti

² B omits yeva

³ B avatthukam kappanamattakena

⁴ B inserts pana ⁵ S_{1,2} omit pi ⁶ S₂ B Jetavanadvāre

⁷ S₂ ropemi

⁸ B Jetavanam me

⁹ B bodhimaṇḍalam

¹⁰ S₁ suppaṭicchitvā

¹¹ B ropessāmāti ¹² S₂ B omit tadā ¹³ B balanikāyena

asāvakā dvikoṭimattā kalyāṇaputhujjanā gandhamālādayo ādāya sannipatimsu. Thero mahābodhiropanattḥāne mahantaṃ suvaṇṇakataḥam ṭhapetvā heṭṭhā chiddaṃ katvā gandhakalalassa ¹ pūrāpetvā : “Bodhiphalam ² idam rōpehi mahārājāti,” rañño adāsi. So cintesi : “Hatthe no na sabbadā rajjaṃ tiṭṭhati, ³ phalam idam mayĀnātha⁴piṇḍikena ropāpetum vattatiti.” So tam phalaṃ tassa karatale ṭhapesi, atha Anāthapiṇḍiko gandhakalalaṃ viyūhitvā taṃ ⁵ tattha pātesi. Tasmim tassa hatthato muttamatte sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva ⁶ naṅgalasīsappamāṇo bodhikkhandho paṇṇāsabattḥubbedho utṭhahi. Catusu disāsu uddhañcāti pañcamahāsākhā paṇṇāsahattā va nikkhamimsu. Iti so taṃ khaṇaṃ ⁷ yeva vanappati⁸jetṭhako hutvā haritapattarattaṅkuro pavālatatākulitamarakatasāgaro viya virocamaṇo atṭhāsi, atimahantam pāṭihāriyam ahosi.

Rājā atṭhasatamatte kanakarajatakalase ⁹ gandhodakapūre niluppala¹⁰kalāpādīpatimaṇḍite katvā, mahābodhim parikkhipitvā puṇṇakalasamālā ṭhapāpesi. Sattaratana-mayaṃ vedikaṃ kārāpetvā suvaṇṇamissitaṃ ¹¹ vālukaṃ okiritvā pākāreṇa parikkhipitvā ¹² sattaratana-mayaṃ dvāra-kotṭhakaṃ kārāpesi.

Evam thero mahāsakkāraṃ kārāpetvā Tathāgatam upasaṅkamitvā : “Bhante tumhehi mahābodhimūle samāpannasamāpattim mayā ropitabodhimūle mahājanahitāya samāpajjathāti,” āha. “Ānanda kiṃ kathesi? mayi ¹³ mahābodhimaṇḍe samāpannasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nisidante añño padeso dhāretum na sakkotiti.” “Bhante lokānukampāya ¹⁴ imassa bhūmippadesassa vahananiyā-

¹ B gandhakalalaṃ

² B bodhiphalabijaṃ

³ B patiṭṭhāti ; S₂ tiṭṭhanti

⁴ B phalam idam ayam Anātha-

⁵ B omits taṃ

⁶ B tesam passantānaṃ eva

⁷ B khaṇe

⁸ S₂ vanaspati-

⁹ B -kalale

¹⁰ S₁ -upphala-

¹¹ S₂ -missikaṃ ; B suvaṇṇamissakavālukaṃ

¹² S₂ pakkhipitvā ¹³ S_{1,2} omit mayi ¹⁴ B -kampakāya

mena¹ imasmiṃ bodhimūle samādhim paribhuñjathāti.”² Tam sutvā sabbasattahite rato tam³ samāpattisukhena ekarattim paribhuñji. Thero Kosalarājādinaṃ kathetvā bodhimahaṃ nāma atimanohara⁴pūjaṃ kārāpesi, sā pi kho bodhi Ānandatthereṇa ropitattā “Ānandabodhiti” paññāyittha.

Ath’ ekadivasam bhikkhū ito c’ ito ca samosaritvā pārā-pata⁵caranapāṭalarāge asisirakiraṇe atthagirisamipam upa-gate⁶ aparasāgarataṭa⁷samuggatapavāḷalatakalāpe viya sañjhārāge dissamāne⁸ ravipiyavirahe sokavidhurāya⁹kama-linikāminiya¹⁰ bhamarāvalimaṇivalayam¹¹ apaharitam iva kamalakaratāle saṅkociyamāne Dhammasabhāyaṃ sannipatitvā rattakambalasāṇim parikkhipantā viya Buddhāsaṇam parivāretvā nisinnā: “Āvuso¹² āyasmā Ānando dharante yeva Satthari Tathāgate bodhiṃ ropetvā¹³ mahāpūjam akāsi, aho mahāguṇo thero ti,” tassa guṇakathaṃ samutthāpesum.

Atha surāsura¹⁴cūḷā¹⁴maṇimaricisañcayaparicumbitacaranakhamayūkho lokanāyako suvaṇṇasurabhisugandha¹⁵-pupphūpahārasamalaṅkatabhūmibhāgāya gāndhakuṭiyam nisiditvā mahākaruṇāsamāpatti¹⁶phalasamāpattiādayo anekavidhasamāpattiyo samāpajjanto, dibbāya sotadhātuyā Dhammasabhāyaṃ tam kathāpavattim sutvā: “Ime bhikkhū Ānandena kataṃ bodhipūjam ārabha tassa guṇakathaṃ kathenti, etesaṃ¹⁷ ca pubbe tena kataṃ bodhipūjam na pākaṭam mayham eva pākaṭam mayi pana gate ete¹⁸ attano kathaṃ nirantaram ārocessanti, tato tesam ahan tam atthupattim katvā pubbabhave Ānandena katam ma-

¹ B balaniyāmena² B bhuñjathā ti³ S₁ repeats tam⁴ S₂ atimanorama-⁵ B pārāvata-⁶ B uggate⁷ B sāgarapāṭala-⁸ B diyamāne⁹ B sokavidudāya viya¹⁰ S₂ -kāmaliyā¹¹ S₂ -valayapaharitam B -valayāpaharitamhiva¹² B omits āvuso¹³ B ropāpetvā¹⁴ S₂ cūḷā-¹⁵ B -gandha-¹⁶ S₂ -sampatti-¹⁷ B tesāṃ¹⁸ S₂ etaṃ

hābodhipūjaṃ¹ vibhajanto tassa guṇe pākāṭe katvā Sinerum ukkhipanto² viya suvaṇṇakuntena³ bham⁴ pabaranto viya caṇḍasahassasuriyasahassam utthāpento viya catukuddake⁶ gehe dipasahassam ujjalento viya ca pākāṭam katvā Kālingabodhiṇātakaṃ desessāmi,⁷ sā me desanā parinibhutaṃsāpi pañcavassasahassāni sattānam amatamahānibbānasampāpikā bhavissatiti," cintetvā Buddhāsanā utthāya⁸ lākhārasena tintaabhinavasamphullarat-takoviḷārakusumadāmavannaṃ surattadupaṭṭaṃ saṃvi-dhāya timaṇḍalam paticchādentō nivāsetvā suvaṇṇapāmaṇ-gena pavāḷakalāpam⁹ parikkhipanto viya vijjullatāsassiri-kakāyabandhanam bandhitvā rattakambalena gajakum-bham pariyaṇaddhanto viya ratanasatubbedhe suvaṇṇag-ghike pavāḷajālam¹⁰ khipamāno viya suvaṇṇacetiye rattakambalakaṇcukam¹¹ paṭimuñcanto viya gacchantam puṇṇacandaṃ rattavālāhakena paticchādayamāno viya kañcanapabbatamatthakesu pakkalākhārasam parisīncanto viya¹² Cittakūṭapabbatamatthakaṃ bandhujiṇakakusuma-daladāmehi parikkhipanto viya ca nigrodhaphalasamāna-vaṇṇam surattavarapaṇsukūlam pārupitvā, dvārantarehi c' eva vātapānantarehi ca¹³ nikkhamitvā vidhāvantihi vip-phurantihi Buddharasmīhi¹⁴ saṃsūcitanikkhamanto¹⁵ kañ-canaguhato siho viya gandhakuṭito nikkhamitvā asamena Buddhavesena aparimāṇena Buddhavilāsena¹⁶ gantvā abhi-bhavantam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim apahasantam¹⁷ iva devavimānasiriṃ niketam iva siriyā ekanipātātittam iva devamanussanayanavahagānam¹⁸ Dhammasabham pavasitvā alaṅkataratanamaṇḍape supaññattavara Buddhāsanam ab-

¹ B bodhipūjaṃ² B ukkhipento³ B -kūṭena⁴ S₂ nabham⁵ B candasahassam sūriyasahassāni ca⁶ B catukūṭtake⁷ S₂ dāssessāmi⁸ B utthāya⁹ B pabbāḷakalāpam¹⁰ B pabbāḷajālam¹¹ B rattakambalam¹² S₁ inserts ca¹³ S₂ omits ca¹⁴ B Buddharasmīhi suviracito¹⁵ S₂ -nikkhamāno¹⁶ B vilāsena¹⁷ B avabaso¹⁸ B -vihanāṇam

hiruyha Yugandharamatthake jalamāno suriyo viya chab-
baṇṇaBuddharasmiyo vissajjento nisīdi.

Tā pana Buddharasmiyo āveḷāveḷā dasasahassacakkavāle
ekāvattā¹ hutvā heṭṭhā vātapathavim atikkamitvā upari
bhavaggam atikkamitvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā niranteram
apariyantāsu lokadhātusu pavattamānā agamiṃsu.²

Taṃ divasaṃ sabbā³ dasadisā pasāritaratanavicitta-
kañcanapattā viya⁴ rattasuvanṇarasaniṣiṇcamānā viya
ukkāsatanipātasamākulā viya niranteravippakiṇṇanakaṇikā-
rāpupphā viya vāyuvegapakkhittacina⁵piṭṭhacunṇapunṇā
viya nānāvidharatanālāṅkārūjjalā viya ca upasobhiṃsu.

Tam pana Buddhasiriṃ disvā anekasatasahassakhattiya-
brāhmaṇā gahapatayo⁶ ca yebhuyyena dasasahassacakka-
vāḷadevatā ca tāvad eva sannipatiṃsu.

Taṇ ca pana vimalajjutim parivāretvā sakaparahita 7-
samatthā samanaganaṇā sabbe'va appicchā santutṭhā pavi-
vittā asaṃsaṭṭhā codakā pāpagarahitā⁸ āradḍha⁹viriya
vattāro vacanakkhamā silasampannā samādhipaṇṇā¹⁰vi-
muttiṇṇānadassanasampannā vantadosā bhinnakilesā vijāti-
tajatāchinnabandhanā uparimanabhe tṭhitam¹¹ punṇacan-
daṃ viya Bhagavantaṃ yeva¹² namassamānā nisidiṃsu.

Tehi parivārīto Bhagavā rattakambalaparikkhitto viya
suvanṇakkhandho rattapadumavanasandaṃmajhagatā viya
suvanṇanāvā pavāḷa¹³vedikāparikkhitto viya suvaṇṇapā-
sādo, iti sabbajanamuddhago¹⁴ sayam vītārāgo vītārāgehi¹⁵
parivārīto sayam vītadoso vītadosehi parivārīto sayam
vītamoḥo vītamohehi parivārīto sayam¹⁶ nittanḥo nittan-
hehi parivārīto sayam nikkilesa nikkilesehi parivārīto
sayam Buddhho anubuddhehi parivārīto pattaparivārītaṃ

¹ S_{1,2} ekāvattā ² S₁ āgamiṃsu ³ B S₁ sabba-

⁴ B -kañcanapattam iva ⁵ B vāyuvegakhittacina

⁶ S₂ B -patiyo ⁷ B saparahita- ⁸ S₂ B pāpagarahino

⁹ B sāraddha- ¹⁰ S₁ samādhisampannā

¹¹ B S₂ uparinabhe ¹² S₂ omits yeva ¹³ B pabbāḷa-

¹⁴ B sabbajanamusabho; S₂ sabbajanamaddhagato

¹⁵ S₂ inserts tehi

¹⁶ B sayam nikkilesa . . . sayam nittanḥo

viya kesaram kesaraparivāritā viya kaṇṇikā aṭṭhanāgasa-hassaparivārito viya Chaddanto nāgarājā navutthamāsasa-hassaparivārito viya Dhataratṭho haṁsarājā senaṅgaparivārito viya cakkavattī¹ marugaṇaparivārito viya Sakko devarājā Brahmagaṇaparivārito² viya HāritaMahābrahmā tārāgaṇaparivārito³ viya punṇacando viroceti.

Byāmapabbhā parikkhepavilāsini c' assa dvattimsavara-lakkhaṇamālā ganthitvā ṭhapitadvattimsacandamālā⁴ viya dvattimsasuriyamālā viya paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitadvattimsacakkavattinaṁ dvattimsadevarājānaṁ dvattimsaMahābrahmānaṁ siriya sirim abhibhavanti.⁵

Evam⁶ aparimitakālasaṇcitapuñṇābalanibbattāya acinteyyāya anopamāya Buddhaliḥhāya cando viya vippasan-nagaganatale Bhagavati daddallamāne⁷ jātisumanācam-pakanavamālikārattuppalaniluppalavakulasinduvārapup-phāni nilapītalohitādivaṇṇāni sugandhagandha⁸cunṇāni cātuddīpikamahāmeghā vissatṭhaudakavuṭṭhiyo viya pavas-simsu.

Pañcaṅgikaturiyaghosāni Buddhadhammasaṅghagaṇa-patisaṁyuttāni thutighosāni ca dasadisā⁹ pūrayimsu.

Devamanussanāgasupaṇṇayakkhādinam akkhīni amata-pānaṁ viya labhiṁsu.

Tadā nimmalappabbho nayanamaṁsujālapuñṇasallilehi mahājanam abhiśiṅcanto viya olovento suphullam¹⁰ avikalakamalaśaṇḍaṁ viya nisinnam paṇisaṁ disvā: "Ayaṁ paṇisā ativiya sobhati ekabhikkhussāpi karacaraṇacalanamattam vā assāsapassāsasaddo vā natthi, sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitam mama samīpam upagataṁ sanāṭikaṁ Khat-tiyapaṇisaṁ Brāhmaṇapaṇisaṁ Gahapatiṇisaṁ cātum-mahārājikaṇisaṁ tāvatimsapaṇisaṁ yāmapaṇisaṁ tusita-paṇisaṁ nimmanaratipaṇisaṁ paranimmitavasavattipaṇisaṁ Brahmaṇisaṁ ekabhikkhu pi na oloketi, sabbe maṁ

¹ B cakkavattirājā ² B -parivuto ³ B -parivuto

⁴ B -candamālāya dvattimsasūriyamālāya

⁵ S₁ inserts ca; S₂ abhibhavanti ⁶ B eva

⁷ B jajjalamāne ⁸ S₂ omits -gandha-

⁹ B dasadisāsu ¹⁰ B suphullavimalakamala-

yeva olokayamānā nisidanti, ete ca Buddhagāravena¹ sagāravā Buddhatejena tajjitā mayi āyukappam pi akathetvā nisinne paṭhamam katham samuṭṭhāpetvā na kathessanti aham eva paṭhamam kathessāmīti: "—aparimitakappakoṭiyam nirantarapavattitavacīsucaritānubhāvena² dibbagandhagandhitam nānāvidhagandhapūritam ratana-karaṇḍam vivaranto viya pāramitāsallilāsambhūtam sabbaññutañāṇaravikiraṇavikasitam mudutanu³puthulajivhakaṇṇikam paramasamasuddhavivara⁴dantapantidvayakesaram suratta⁵dantāvaraṇadvayapaṭṭaparivāram⁶ Dhamma-madhubinduvāhinam sassirikamukhapadumam vivaritvā, madhumadamuditalalitacaturaratikaramanoharam kara-vika⁷nādasadisam madhurassaram nicchāretvā, hetṭhā avicim upari bhavaggaṃ gāhāpetvā, sarena dasasahassilo⁸-kadhātum paṭicchādentō: "Kāya nu' ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā? Kā ca pana vo antarā kathā vip-pakatā? Nāham tumhākaṃ kathābhaṅgaṭṭhāya āgato,⁹ aham pana sabbaññutāya katham vo niṭṭhāpetvā mat-thakappattam katvā¹⁰ dassāmīti āgato ti," sabbaññupavāra-ṇam pavāresi.

Tadā attamanā bhikkhū: "Ayam pana bhante Ānandena kataṃ bodhipūjam ārabha guṇakathā vippakatā na rāja-kathādikā¹¹ tiracchānakathā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto taṃ no¹² idāni niṭṭhāpetvā desethā¹³ti," vadimsu.

Atha ekālōkañāṇo¹⁴: "Na bhikkhave idān'eva pubbe pi Ānando saparivāresu¹⁵ catusu mahādīpesu manusse gahetvā, bahum gandhamālam āharāpetvā, mahābodhimāṇḍe bodhi-maham kāresi¹⁶ yevāti," uddesaṃ dassetvā, tadacchariyasa-vanakutūhalākulita¹⁷hadayehi yatihi abhiyācīto sabbam¹⁸

¹ B ete ca Buddhagāravā

² B inserts nibbattam

³ B mudutaru-

⁴ B -samaparisuddhāvīrata-

⁵ S₂ sudatta-

⁶ S₁ -parivāritam

⁷ S₁ kuravika-

⁸ B dasasahassim

⁹ B kathāya tatthamāgato

¹⁰ S₂ omits matthaka^o katvā

¹¹ S₂ B -kathāditira-

¹² S₂ omits no

¹³ S_{1,2} dethā

¹⁴ S_{1,2} -lōkañāṇe

¹⁵ B saparivārena

¹⁶ S_{1,2} kārāpesi

¹⁷ B -ālulita-

¹⁸ B sabbam etaṃ sapaṇābhilāsam

ekaggaṃ savanābhilāsaṃ parisam¹ űatvā,² himagabbham padāletvā, punṇacandaṃ niharanto viya sāṇim apanetvā, cittakammaṃ dassento viya mahājambutaruvaramūle³ gahetvā calento viya⁴ gaganaGaṅgaṃ otārento viya paṭha-vojaṃ kaddhento viya yojaniyamadhugaṇḍaṃ cakkayantena pīletvā madhupānaṃ pāyamāno viya ca pubbe Ānandattherena katam mahābodhipūjaṃ vibhajanto atitam āhari.

Atite Kāliṅgaratṭhe Dantapuranaḡare Kāliṅgo nāma rājā ahosi.

Tassa Mahākāliṅgo Cullakāliṅgo⁵ ti dve puttā ahesuṃ. Tesu Cullakāliṅgassa putto Maddarājadhītuṃ kucchiyaṃ⁶ nibbatto Kāliṅgakumāro nāma adhītasabbagantho samadhi-gatasakalakalāpo sabbajanamanoharaparamarūpo Dantapure rājā hutvā yathāsukhaṃ rajjaṃ anubhavanto⁷ navayobbanalalitāni rajjasukhāni sammānayaṃto⁸ rājalokaṃ pūjayaṃto samaṇabrāhmaṇagaṇaṃ pariṣpālayaṃto pajaṃ nandayaṃto bandhuvaggaṃ mittāmacca parivuto vītiṇāmeti.

Tassāsesaganthakalāpāvagāhagambhiraṇāṇo vikaṣitapa-ṇṇo Kāliṅgabhāradvājo nāma purohito mahāpurisalakkha-ṇāni disvā, dasa cakkavattivattāni ācikkhi. So taṃ vattam pūretvā pannarasauposathadivase pāto 'va sataṣaḡassaṃ vissajjetvā, mahādānaṃ datvā, soḡasaḡi gandhodakaghaṭṭhi sīsaṃ nahāyitvā, katapātarāso suddham uttarāsaṅgaṃ ekaṃsaṃ katvā, upari pāsādassa sirisayane pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisinno attano dānādimaṃyaṃ puṇṇasaṃudayaṃ āvajaṃto¹⁰ nisīdi.

Ayaṃ sabbacakkavattīnaṃ dhammatā.

Tesaṃ taṃ¹¹ āvajaṃtānaṃ yeva vuttappakārapuṇṇakammaṃ paccayaṃ uttusaṃmutṭhānaṃ nīlamanisaṅghātasadisam pācīnaṃ samuddajaḡalataḡaṃ bhindamānaṃ viya ākāsaṃ alaṅkurumānaṃ¹² viya saḡassaraṃsi¹³ nemikaṃ¹⁴ saṇābhikaṃ

¹ S₂ omits parisam

² B katvā

³ B -taruvaram

⁴ B omits viya

⁵ B Cūla- for Culla- passim

⁶ B kucchīnibbatto

⁷ S₁ anubhonto

⁸ B sampādayanto

⁹ B -brāhmaṇaṃ pari-

¹⁰ S₂ āvajaṃto

¹¹ B tesaṃ hi taṃ

¹² B alaṅkaramānaṃ varachiddamaṇḡalakhacitaṃ

¹³ MSS. -raṃsa-

¹⁴ S₁ -nebhikaṃ

sabbākāraparipūraṃ dibbacakkaratanam pātubhavati. Tam Kālingarañño pi tath' eva pāturahosi.

Yāya ¹ pana tam cakkaratanam ² nābhiyā 'sanābhikan ti' vuttam, sā indanilamayā ³ hoti, majjhe pan' ⁴ assā rajatamayāya panāliyā suddhasiniddhadantapantiyā hasamānā viya virocati, majjhe chiddena viya candamaṇḍalena ubhosu ⁵ bāhirantesu rajatapattena kataparikkhepā hoti, tesu pan' assa ⁶ nābhipanāliparikkhepapaṭṭesu yuttayuttatṭhāne paricchedalekhā suvibhattā 'va hutvā paññāyanti, ayam tāv' assa ⁷ nābhiyā sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yehi pana tam arehi 'sahassāran ti' vuttam, te sattaratanamayā suriyarasmīyo viya pabhāsampannā bhonti, tesam pi ghāṭakamaṇīkaparicchedalekhādini ⁸ suvibhattān' eva ⁹ paññāyanti, ayam assa arāṇam sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yāya pana tam nemiya 'sanemikan ti' vuttam, sā bālasuriyarasmikālāpasirim apahasamānā ¹⁰ viya surattasuddhasiniddhapavālamayā ¹¹ hoti, sandhisu pan' assā sañjhārāgasassirikā ¹² rattajambunadapattā ¹³ vaṭṭaparicchedalekhā ca suvibhattā paññāyanti, ayam assa nemiya sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Nemimaṇḍalapitṭhiyam pan' assa dasannaṃ dasannam arāṇam antare dhamanavaṃso viya antosusiro ¹⁴ chiddamaṇḍalikavicitto ¹⁵ vātavāhakapavāladanda ¹⁶ hoti yassa vāteritassa sukusala ¹⁷ samannāgatassa ¹⁸ pañcaṅgikaturiyassa viya saddo vaggucarajaniyo ca kamaniyo ca madaniyo ¹⁹ ca hoti, tassa kho pana pavāladandassa ²⁰ upari setacchattam ubhosu passesu samosaritakusumadāma ²¹ dvepantiyo cā ²² ti

¹ S₁ yāyam

² S₁ inserts yābhi

³ B -maṇimayā

⁴ B pana rajata-

⁵ S₂ inserts pi

⁶ S₂ pasannā

⁷ S_{1,2} assā

⁸ B ghāṭaka-

⁹ S₁ suvibhattā 'va

¹⁰ B avhayamānā ; B avahasamānā

¹¹ B -pabbālamayā

¹² B sañjhānurāga-

¹³ B -jambonada-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts va

¹⁵ B -citto

¹⁶ B -bāhakapabbāla- ; S_{1,2} vātagāhim

¹⁷ S₂ sukula-

¹⁸ B -samannāhatassa

¹⁹ S₂ damaniyo

²⁰ B pabbāla-

²¹ B -kusumadāmānaṃ

²² S_{1,2} sattiyo ; B S₂ omit cā

evaṃ samosarita kusumadāmapanti¹ satadvayaparivāra-
setacchattasatadhārinā² pavāladandaśatena³ samupa-
sobhitanemiparikkhepassa dvinnam pi nābhipanālinam
ante dve sihamukhāni honti, yehi tālakkhandhappamāna-
puṇṇacandakiraṇakalāpasassirikā taruṇaravisamānaratta-
kambalabhaṇḍukapariyantā⁴ ākāsa Gaṅgāgatisobham abhi-
bhavamānā⁵ viya dve muttakalāpā olambanti,⁶ yehi
cakkaratanena saddhim ākāse samparivattamānehi tīpi
cakkāni ekato parivattantāni viya khāyanti, ayam assa
sabbaso sabbākārapariyūritā.

Tam pan' etam evaṃ sabbākārapariyūram⁷ pakatiyā
sāyamāsabhattaṃ bhuñjitvā attano attano gharadvāre-
paññattāsanesu nisīditvā pavattakathāsallāpesu manussesu
vīthicatukkādīsu kilamāne dāraśakajane nātiuccena nātinīcena
vanasaṇḍamatthakāsannena ākāsaṇṇapadesena palobhayamā-
naṃ⁸ viya rukkhāsākhaggāni dvādasayojanato paṭṭhāya
sūyamānena madhurassarena sattānaṃ sotāni odāpayamā-
naṃ⁹ yojanato paṭṭhāya nānāpabhāsamudayasamujjalena
vaṇṇena nayanāni samākaddhantaṃ¹⁰ rañño cakkavattissa
puññānubhāvam ugghosayantaṃ viya rājadhāniābhimuk-
ham¹¹ āgacchati.

Atha tassa cakkaratanassa saddasavenen' eva: "Kuto
nu kho kassa nu kho ayam saddo ti," āvajjitahadayānam
puratthimadisam olokayamānānaṃ tesam manussānam
aññataro aññataram evaṃ āha "Passatha¹² bho acchariyam
puṇṇacando pubbe eko uggaçchati, ajja pana attadutiyo
uggato, etaṃ hi rājahaṃsamithunam¹³ iva puṇṇacanda-
mithunam apubbapariyāyena¹⁴ gaganatalam abhilaṅgha-
tīti." Tam añño evaṃ āha: "Kiṃ kathesi samma?
Kuhim nāma¹⁵ tayā dve puṇṇacandā ekato uggaçchantā.

¹ S₁ -satti-² S₁ -dhāraṇa-³ B -pabbāla-⁴ B -geṇḍuka-⁵ B avahasamānā⁶ S₁ olambenti⁷ S₁ -paripūrita-; S₂ paripūriṃ⁸ B salobhaya°⁹ phandāpayamānaṃ¹⁰ S_{1,2} -kaḍḍhantaṃ¹¹ B rājathāni-¹² S₂ passa¹³ S₂ rājagahaṃsamithunam¹⁴ MSS. apubbāpariyena¹⁵ B kuhi nāma

ditthapubbā ? Nanu esa tapānīyārassa¹ dhārāpiṇṇarakiraṇo² divasakaro uggato ti ? ” Tam añño sitaṃ katvā evaṃ āha : “ Kim ummatto³ ’si ? Nanu idānim eva⁴ divasakaro atthaṅgato, so katham imam punṇacandam anubandhamāno uggacchissati ? Addhā pan’ etam anekaratanappabhāsamudayasamujjalam⁵ kassāpi⁶ puññavato vimānaṃ bhavissati.” Te sabbe pi apasādayantā⁷ aññe evaṃ āhaṃsu : “ Kim bahum vilapatha ? N’ev’ esa⁸ punṇacando, na suriyo, na devavimānaṃ, nahi tesam evarūpā sarasampatti⁹ atthi, cakkaratanena pana etena bhavitabban ti.” Evam pavattakathāsallāpass’¹⁰ eva tassa janassa candamaṇḍalam pahāya taṃ cakkaratanam abhimukhaṃ hoti.

Tato tehi : “ Kassa nu kho idaṃ nibbattan ti,” vutte, bhavissanti¹¹ vattāro :¹² “ Kass’ aññassa ? Nanu¹³ ambhākam mahārājā pūritacakkavattivatto ? Tass’ etaṃ nibbattan ti.”

Atha so ca mahājano ye¹⁴ ca aññe passanti sabbe cakkaratanam eva anugacchanti. Tam pi cakkaratanam rañño yeva atthāya attano āgatabhāvaṃ ṇāpetukāmaṃ viya sattakkhattum pākāraṇatthakeneva nagaraṃ anusandhāvitvā¹⁵ rañño antepuram¹⁶ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā antepurassa¹⁷ uttarasihapaṇjarasadiṣe thāne yathā gandhapupphādihi sukhena sakkā hoti pūjetum. Evam akkhāhataṃ viya tiṭṭhati. Evam thitassa pan’ assa vātapānacchiddādihi pavisitvā nānāviraḡaratanappabhāsamujjalam antopāsādam alaṅkurumānaṃ¹⁸ pabhāsamūhaṃ disvā dassanaṭṭhāya sañjātābhilāso rājā hoti. Parijano pi ’ssa¹⁹ piyavacanapābhātēna āgantvā tam attham nivedeti.

¹ S₁ ekaso tapānīrassa-

² B -siñcanakiraṇo

³ S₁ ummattako

⁴ B idān’ eva

⁵ S₂ B -samudayujjalam

⁶ B ekassāpi

⁷ B apasārayantā

⁸ S₂ vippalapanten’ ev’ esa ; S₁ vipalavanten’ ev’ esa

⁹ B sirisampatti

¹⁰ S₁ evam pi vatta-

¹¹ S₂ bhavanti ¹² S_{1,2} cattāro ¹³ B ayañ hi nanu

¹⁴ S₂ yo ca añño passati sabbo anugacchati

¹⁵ S₂ anusāmsāyitvā ; B anusamāyitvā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopuram

¹⁷ S_{1,2} antopurassa

¹⁸ B alaṅkaramānaṃ

¹⁹ B omits ’ssa

Atha rājā balavapīti¹pāmojjaphuṭṭhasariro pallaṅkam² mocetvā utthāy' āsanā sihapañjara³samīpaṃ gantvā, taṃ cakkaratanam disvā: "Sutaṃ kho pana me taṃ—yassa rañño Khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa⁴ tadah' uposathe paṇṇarase sīsam nahātassa uposathikassa upari⁵ pāsāda-varagatassa dibbam cakkaratanam pātubhavati saḥassāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ, so hoti rājā cakkavattiti—assaṃ nu kho ahaṃ rājā cakkavattiti" cinta-yati. Kālingarājassāpi sabbam⁶ taṃ tath' eva ahosi.⁷

Sabbacakkavattinaṃ hi⁸ ekaṃsam uttarāsangam karitvā, vāmena hatthena hatthiṣoṇḍa⁹sadisam paṇālisuvaṇṇa-bhīṅkāram ukkhipitvā, dakkhiṇena hatthena cakkaratanam udakena abbhukkiritvā: "Pavattatu bhavaṃ cakkaratanam, abhivijinātu¹⁰ bhavam cakkaratanam ti."

Vacanasamanantaram eva vehāsam abbhuggantvā cakkaratanam pavattati, yassa pavatti samakālam eva so rājā cakkavattī nāma hoti, pavatte pana cakkaratane taṃ anuppabandhamāno¹¹ va rājā cakkavattiyānavaram āruyha vehāsam abbhuggacchati, ath' assa chattacāmarādihattho pariṇāso c'eva antepurajano¹² ca tato nānappakārakaṇcuka-kavacādisannāhavibhūsitena vividhābharanappabhāsamud-ayujjalena samussitadhajapātākapatimaṇḍitena attano attano balakāyena saddhim uparājasenāpatippabhutayo pi vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānam eva parivārayanti, rājāyut-takā pariṇāsanāgahattham nagaravithisu bheriyo carāpentī: "Tātā ambhakaṃ rañño cakkaratanam nibbattam attano attano vibhavānurūpena maṇḍitapasādhitā¹³ sannipatathā ti." Mahājano pana pakatiyā cakkaratanasadden' eva sabbakiccāni pahāya gandhapupphādini ādāya sannipatito va,¹⁴ so pi sabbo vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānam eva parivāreti, yassa yassa hi rañña saddhim gantukāmatā

¹ B -pāmujjaphuṭṭhasariro

² S₂ pallaṅkā

³ B -pañcara-

⁴ B muddhābhisittassa

⁵ S₂ omits upari

⁶ S₂ omits sabbam

⁷ B hoti

⁸ S₁ pi

⁹ B -sadisapaṇālisuvaṇṇabhiṅgāram

¹⁰ B abhijinātu

¹¹ B anubandhamāno

¹² S₁ anto-

¹³ S_{1,2} -pasādītā; B -pasādhanā

¹⁴ B ca

uppajjati so so¹ ākāsagato va hoti, evaṃ dvādasayojanā-yāmaṃvitthāraparisā hoti, tattha ekapuriso pi hi² chin-nabhinnaśaro vā kilīṭṭhavattho vā natthi, suciparivāro hi rājā, cakkavatti³parisā nāma vijjādhāraparisā viya ākāse gacchamānā indanilamaṇitale vippakīṇṇaratanasadisā hoti. Kālīnganarindassāpi tath'eva ahosi.

Taṃ pana cakkaratanaṃ rukkhaggānaṃ uparūpari nātiuccena gaganappadesena pavattati, yathā rukkhānaṃ pupphaphalapallavehi atthikā⁴ tāni sukhena gahetuṃ sakkonti, yathā ca bhūmiyaṃ ṭhitā : “ Esa rājā esa uparājā esa senāpatīti,” sallakkhetuṃ sakkonti, ṭhānādisu ca iriyāpathesu yo yena icchati so tena gacchati, cittakam-mādisippasutā c' ettha attano attano kiccaṃ karontā yeva gacchanti, yath'eva hi bhūmiyaṃ tathā tesā⁵ sabbakiccāni⁶ ākāse ijjhanti. Evaṃ cakkavattiparisāṃ gahetvā taṃ⁷ cakkaratanaṃ vāmapassena Sinerum pahāya mahāsamuddassa uparibhāgena sattayojanasahassappamānaṃ Pubbavidehaṃ gacchati, tattha yojanubbedhena⁸ dvādasayojanāya parikkhepato chattiṃsayojanāya parisāya sannivesakkhamo⁹ sulabhāhārūpakaraṇo chāyudakasampanno sucisamatālo ramaṇīyo bhūmibhāgo tassa uparibhāgena¹⁰ taṃ cakkaratanaṃ akkhāhataṃ viya tiṭṭhati. Atha¹¹ tena saññāpēna so mahājano otaritvā yathārucciṃ nahāna-bhojanādini sabbakiccāni karonto vāsaṃ kappeti.¹² Kālīnganarādhipassāpi sabbā¹³ tath'eva ahosi.

Evaṃ vāsaṃ upagate cakkavattimhi ye¹⁴ tattha rājāno te “ Paracakkam āgatam ti ” sutvā¹⁵ jinabalakāyaṃ san-nipātetvā yuddhasajjā honti. Cakkaratanaṃ hi uppattisamanantaram eva natthi so satto nāma yo paccatthikasāññāya taṃ rājānaṃ ārabha āvudham ukkhipituṃ visaheyy¹⁶. ya, ayam ānubhāvo cakkaratanaṃ.

¹ S₂ omits so so ² B omits hi ³ B rājā cakkavatti

⁴ B atthikānaṃ ⁵ S₂ tath' etesaṃ ⁶ B sabbāni

⁷ S₁ omits taṃ ⁸ B yojanubbedhe

⁹ B sannisinnakkhamo ¹⁰ S₂ uparibhāge

¹¹ S₁ attha ¹² B kappesi ¹³ S₁ inserts taṃ

¹⁴ B omits ye ¹⁵ B sutvā pi na bala- ¹⁶ S₂ inserts na

Cakkānubhāvena hi tassa rañño
 Ariasesā¹ damatham upenti,
 Arindamañ nāma narādhipassa
 Ten' eva tañ vuccati tassa cakkam.

Tasmā sabbe pi rājāno attano² attano rajasirivibhā-
 vānurūpam pābhatañ gahetvā, tañ rājānam upagamma
 paṇatasirā³ attano molimañiratanappabbhāhi⁴ nisekena⁵
 tassa pādapūjañ karontā: "Ehi kho mahārāja svāgatan
 te mahārāja⁶ sakan te mahārāja anusāsa mahārājāti,"
 tassa kinkārapaṭissāvitañ āpajjanti. Kālinga⁷ narādhi-
 passāpi tath' eva akāṃsu.

Evam vutte pana rājā⁸ cakkavattī: "Nāpi ettakañ
 nāma me anuvassañ balim upakappethāti," vadati, "nāpi
 bhogam⁹ aññassa bhogam¹⁰ acchinditvā aññassa deti."
 Attano pana Dhammarājabhāvassa anurūpāya paññāya
 pañātipātādini upaparikkhitvā pemañiyena mañjunā
 sareña: "Passatha tāta pañātipāto nām' esa āsevito¹¹
 bhāvito bahulikato yānikato¹² nirayasañvattaniko hotiti,"
 ādinā nayena Dhammañ desetvā, "Pāṇo na hantabbo,
 adinnañ nādātabbam,¹³ kāmesu micchācārā¹⁴ na caritabbā,
 musā na bhāsītabbā,¹⁵ majjañ na pātabbam, yathā¹⁶ bhuttañ
 ca bhuñjathāti, ovādañ deti. Kālingabbūhujo¹⁷ pi tath'
 eva akāsi.

"Kim pana sabbe pi rañño¹⁸ imam ovādañ gaṇhantīti?"
 Buddhassāpi tāva sabbe 'va na gaṇhanti, rañño kim pana
 gaṇhissanti¹⁹? Tasmā ye paṇḍitā vibhāvino te²⁰ gaṇhanti,
 sabbe pan' ete anuyuttā bhavanti.

¹ B arayo asesā

² B attano once

³ S₁ panamita-

⁴ S₂ B -mañippabbhāhi

⁵ S₂ nivesaken' assa; B seken' assa pādapūjañ karonti

⁶ S₂ B omī mah° sak° te

⁷ S₂ B -narapatissāpi

⁸ B nararājā

⁹ B omīts bho°

¹⁰ S₂ omīts bhogañ

¹¹ B anāsevito abahulikato abhāvito

¹² B omīts yānikato

¹³ S₂ anādātabbam

¹⁴ S₂ B micchā-

¹⁵ B bhañitabbā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} yathā bhuttañ

¹⁷ B Kālingabbūpo

¹⁸ S₁ rājāno

¹⁹ B aññassa pana kim gaṇhissanti

²⁰ S₂ omīts te

Atha nam¹ cakkaratanam evam Pubbavidehavāsīnam ovāde dinne katapātarāse cakkavattibale² vehāsam abbhuggantvā puratthimasamuddam ajjhogāhati. Yathā yathā ca tam ajjhogāhati tathā tathā agadagandham ghāyitvā saṅkhittaphaṇo nāgarājā viya saṅkhittaūmivipphāram hutvā ogacchamānam mahāsamuddasaliṇaṃ yojanamattam ogantvā³ antosamudde veluriyabhitti viya tiṭṭhati. Taṅkhaṇaṃ⁴ yeva tassa rañño puññasiriṃ daṭṭhukāmāni viya mahāsamuddatale vippakiṇṇāni nānāratanāni tato tato āgantvā tam padesam pūrayanti. Atha sā rājaparisā tam nānārātanaparipūram mahāsamuddatalaṃ disvā yathārucim ucchaṅgādihi ādiyati⁵ yathārucim ādinnaratanāya pana⁶ parisāya tam cakkaratanam paṭinivattati.⁷ Paṭinivattamāne⁸ ca tasmim parisā aggato hoti majjhe rājā ante cakkaratanam. Tam pi jalaṇidhiyalam palobhiyamānam⁹ iva cakkaratanasiriyaṃ asahamānam¹⁰ iva ca tena viyogaṃ nemimaṇḍalapariyantam abhibhavantaṃ¹¹ tīraṇ tam eva upagacchati.

Evam rājā cakkavattī puratthimasamuddapariyantam Pubbavideham abhivijinitvā¹² dakkhiṇasamuddapariyantaṃ Jambudīpaṃ vijetukāmo cakkaratanadesitena maggena dakkhiṇadisābhimukho gacchati. Kāliṅganarāsabho pi tath' eva āgamāsi.

Evam pavattamānassa pana tassa pavattividhānaṃ¹³ senā sanniveso paṭirājāgamaṇaṃ tesam anusāsanappādanāṃ¹⁴ dakkhiṇasamuddam¹⁵ ajjhogāhanaṃ samuddasaliṇassa ogacchanaṃ ratanādānaṃ ti. Sabbam purimanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Vijinitvā pana tam dasasahassayojanap-

¹ B omits nam

² S₁ -balena ca karatanavehā- ; B cakkavattibalena

³ B gantvā ⁴ S₁ taṅkhaṇe ⁵ S₁ ādiyanti

⁶ S₂ omits pana ⁷ B paṭinivatti ⁸ B paṭivattamāne

⁹ S₁ palobhaya- ¹⁰ S₁ asayha-

¹¹ S₂ abhihanantaṃ ; B abhiharantaṃ na tīraṇ eva

¹² B vijinitvā ¹³ S₂ pavatta- ; B pavattanavimānaṃ

¹⁴ B anusāsanipatipādanam

¹⁵ B ajjhogāhanaṃ salilassa

pamāṇaṃ Jambudīpaṃ dakkhiṇasamuddato pi paccuttaritvā sattayojanasahassappamāṇaṃ Aparagoyānaṃ¹ vijetum pubbe vuttanayen' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyantaṃ tath'² eva abhivijinitvā pacchimasamuddato pi uttaritvā atthayojanasahassappamāṇaṃ Uttarakurūṃ vijetum tath' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyantaṃ tath' eva abhivijiya uttarasamuddato pi paccuttarati.³ Ettāvatā raññā cakkavattinā cāturanāyā paṭhaviyā ādhipaccam adhigataṃ⁴ hoti.

So⁵ evaṃ vijitavijayo attano rajjasirisampattidassanattham sapariso uddham gaganatalam abhilaṅghitvā suvika-sitapadumuppapalapaṇḍarikavanavicitte cattāro jātassare viya pañcasataparittādīpaparivāre⁶ cattāro mahādīpe oloketvā, cakkaratanādesiten' eva⁷ maggena yathānukkamam attano rājadhānim paccāgacchati. Atha naṃ cakkaratanam antopuradvāraṃ⁸ sobhayamānaṃ viya hutvā tiṭṭhati. Evam patitṭhite pana tasmiṃ cakkaratanena⁹ rājante pure ukkāhi vā dīpikāhi¹⁰ vā kiñci karaṇiyaṃ na hoti. Cakkaratanobhāso yeva¹¹ rattīandhakāraṃ¹² vidhamati. Ye pana andhakāratthikā honti tesam andhakāram eva hoti.¹³ Kāliṅganaravarassāpi sabbam etaṃ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtacakkaratanassa pana cakkavattino amac-cā pakatimaṅgalahatthitṭhānaṃ samaṃ sucibhūmibhāgaṃ kāretvā, haricandanādihi surabhigandhehi upalimpāpetvā heṭṭhā vicittavaṇṇa¹⁴ surabhikusumasamo¹⁵ kiṇṇam upari suvaṇṇatārakānaṃ antarantarā samosaritamanuññakusumadāmapatimaṇḍitavitānaṃ devavimānaṃ viya abhisankharitvā: "Evarūpassa nāma devahatthiratanassa āgamaṇaṃ cintethāti," vadanti. So pubbe vuttanayen' eva ma-

¹ S₂ -dhānaṃ² B tath' eva mahim vijinitvā³ B paccuttari⁴ B abhigataṃ⁵ B eso⁶ S₁ B pañcasatapañcasataparittādīpaparivāre⁷ B cakkadesiten' eva⁸ B antepura-⁹ B cakkaratane¹⁰ B padīpikāhi¹¹ S₁ -obhāsen' eva¹² B rattiyaṃ¹³ B omits hoti¹⁴ B heṭṭhā pi vicittavaṇṇaṃ¹⁵ S₁ -samā-

hādānaṃ datvā silāni ca samādāya tam puññasampattim āvajjanto nisīdati.¹ Ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito ² Chad-dantakulā vā Uposathakulā vā taṃ sakkāravisesam anu-bhavitukāmo taruṇaravimaṇḍalābhi³rattacarāṇagīvāmu-khapatimaṇḍitavisuddhasetasariro santappatitṭhito⁴susāṃ-hita⁵aṅgapaccaṅgasanniveso vikaṣitarattapadumacārupok-kharo iddhiṃ yogi viya vehāsagamanasamattho ⁶ manosi-lācunṇarañjitapariyanto viya rajatapabbato hatthiṣeṭṭho tasmim padese tiṭṭhati. So ⁷ Chaddantakulā āgacchanto sabbakaṇitṭho āgacchati. Uposathakulā ⁸ āgacchanto sab-baṇeṭṭho. Kāliṅganarādhīpassa ⁹ pana Uposathakulā āgant-vā aṭṭhāsi.

Evam pātubhūtaṃ pana taṃ hatthiratanāṃ disvā hatthigopakādayo hatṭhatuṭṭhā vegena gantvā rañño ārocenti. Rājā turitaturitaṃ ¹⁰ āgantvā taṃ disvā pasan-nacitto: "Bhaddakāṃ vata bho hatthiyānaṃ sace dama-tham upeyyāti," cintayanto hattham pasāreti. Atha so gharadhenuvacchako ¹¹ viya kaṇṇe olambetvā ¹² sūratābhā-vāṃ dassento rājānaṃ upasaṅkamati. Rājā taṃ ārohitu-kāmo hoti, ath' assa pariyaṇā ¹³ adhippāyaṃ ṇatvā taṃ hatthiratanāṃ sovaṇṇa¹⁴ddhajasovaṇṇālaṅkārahemajāla-paṭicchannaṃ katvā upanenti. Rājā taṃ anisīdāpetvā va sattaratanamayāya nissenīyā āruya ākāśagamananinna-citto hoti. Tassa saha cittuppāden' eva so hatthirājā rājahaṃso viya indaṇilamaṇipabbhājālānilaga¹⁵ganatalaṃ abhilaṅghati. Tato cakkacārīkāya ¹⁶ vuttanāyena eva saka-larājaparīsā. Iti saapariso rājā antopātarāse ¹⁷ yeva sakalam paṭhavim anusāsītva ¹⁸ rājadhāniṃ paccāgacchati. Evam mahiddhikaṃ cakkavattinaṃ hatthiratanāṃ hoti. Kāliṅgā-

¹ B nisīdi ² S₂ puññassa ³ B -maṇḍalāhi

⁴ S₁ sattaṅgappatitṭhito; B sattappattitṭho

⁵ B susāmhata- ⁶ S₂ B vehāsaṃ ⁷ B omits so

⁸ S₂ -kulaṃ ⁹ S₂ -narapatissa ¹⁰ B turitaṃ

¹¹ B ghare ¹² S₂ lambetvā ¹³ S₂ pariyaṇo

¹⁴ S₁ suvaṇṇa- ¹⁵ S₁ B -jālānila-; S₂ -jālānilāga-

¹⁶ S₁ cakkavatticārīkāya ¹⁷ S₂ pātarāso

¹⁸ S₂ anusaṃsāsītva; B anupariyāyitvā

vanisāmino pi tādīsam eva ahosi. Evam pātubhūtahatthiratanassa pana cakkavattino purisā¹ pakatimaṅgala-assatthānaṃ sucisamatalaṃ kāretvā² alaṅkaritvā ca³ purīmanāyena⁴ eva rañño tassa āgamanacintanattāham ussāhaṃ janenti. So purīmanāyena⁵ eva katadānamānasakkāro samādinnaṣṣarati,⁶ ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito Sindhavakulato vijjullatāvīnaddhasaradakālasatavalāhakarāsīssiriko rattapādo rattatūḍo candappabhāpuññasadisāsuddhasiniddhaghaṇasāṅghāṭasarīro⁷ kākagīvā viya indaṇīmaṇi viya ca kālavaṇṇena sīsena samannāgatattā kākāsīso suttu⁸ kappetvā tthapitehi viya muñjasadisēhi⁹ saṇhavaṭṭaujugatehi¹⁰ kesehi samannāgatattā muñjakeso vehāsāṅgamo Valāhako¹¹ nāma assarājā āgantvā tasmiṃ tthāne patitthahati. Kālingabhūpalassāpi tādīsam eva hayaratanam ahosi.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ hatthiratanē vuttanāyena¹² eva vedītabhaṃ.

Evam pātubhūtaassaratanaṣṣa pana rañño cakkavattissa catuhatthāyāmaṃ sakataṇābhisaṃaparīṇāma¹³ ubhosu antesu kaṇṇikaparīyantaṭo viniggatasuparisuddhamuttakālāpehi¹⁴ dvihi kaṇṇanapadumehi alaṅkataṃ caturāsītimaṇisabhaṣṣaparivāraṃ tārāṇaparivutassa puñṇacandassa sirim¹⁵ paṭippharamānaṃ viya Vepullapabbataṭo¹⁶ maṇiratanam āgacchati. Tassa¹⁷ evam āgataṣṣa muttājālake tthapetvā veṇuparamparāya satthihattahappamāṇam ākāsam āropitaṣṣa rattibhāge samantaṭo¹⁸ yojanappamāṇam okāsam ābhā pharati, yāya sabbo so¹⁹ okāso aruṇuggamanavelāya viya sañjātāloko hoti. Tato kassakā kasikammaṃ vāṇijā āpaṇugghāṭanaṃ te te ca sippino taṃ taṃ kammantaṃ

¹ S₂ parisā

² S₂ inserts ca

³ S_{1,2} omits ca

⁴ B sukhāṃ

⁵ B anussarati

⁶ B -saṃhata-

⁷ B suttuṃ

⁸ B puñja-

⁹ B -ujjugatigatehi

¹⁰ S₂ Valāho

¹¹ S₂ -parihānaṃ

¹² S₁ viniggatehi

¹³ B sirisampati-

¹⁴ S₂ Vephulla- ; B vipulapabba-

¹⁵ B samantā

¹⁶ B omits so :

payojenti divā ti maññamānā. Kāliṅganaralokādhīpassāpi sabbaṃ taṃ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṇṇiratanassa pana cakkavattissa visayasukhaviśeṣassa¹ viśeṣakāraṇaṃ itthiratanam pātu-bhavati. Maddarājakulato vā hi 'ssa aggamaheṣim ānenti, Uttarakuruto vā puññānubhāvena sayam² āgacchati. Sā pana abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkha-ratāya³ samannāgatā nātīdighā nātīrassā nātīkissā nātīthūlā nātīkāli⁴ nāccodātā⁵ atikkantā mānusaṃ vaṇṇam appattā⁶ dibbaṃ vaṇṇam, manussānaṃ hi vaṇṇappabhā⁷ bahi na niccharati, devānaṃ atidūraṃ niccharati. Tassā pana dvā-dasahatthappamāṇam padesaṃ sarīrābhā obhāseti. Sarī-rasamphasso paṇ' assā sappimaṇḍe pakkhipitvā ṭhapitassa satavīhatassa tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā samphasso⁸ viya hoti. Rañño sītakāle tassā uṇhāni gattāni honti uṇhe sītāni,⁹ tassa niccakālam eva supisītassa¹⁰ abhinavassa catujjāṭisaṃyojitassa haricandanassa gandho kāyato vāyati, hasitakathitakālesu¹¹ tassā mukhato taṅkhaṇaṃ vīkasitass' eva nīluppalassa atisurabhi-gandho vāyati. Eva-rūpasamphassa¹² gandhasampattiyuttā pi rājānaṃ disvā nisinnāsanaṭo aggidaḍḍhā viya paṭhamam eva utṭhahati, tasmīṃ nisinne tassa tālavaṇṇena¹³ vijānādīkiccaṃ katvā pacchā nisidati. "Kiṃ karomi devāti" vācāya kiṃkāraṃ patisāveti, rañño maṇāpam eva karoti, yaṃ rañño piyaṃ tad eva vadati, ṭhapetvā rājānaṃ aññaṃ purisaṃ cittaṇa pi na¹⁴ pattheti. Kāliṅgagandhabbarūpassāpi¹⁵ tādisam eva itthiratanam ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṇṇiratanassa pana rañño cakkavattissa dhanakaraṇiyyānaṃ kiccānaṃ¹⁶ yathāsukham¹⁷ pavatta-

¹ S₂ -sukhaya-

² B sayam vā

³ S₂ vaṇṇasundaratāya

⁴ B nātīkāli

⁵ S₁ nātīdātā

⁶ B asampattā dibbavaṇṇam

⁷ S₂ vaṇṇabhā-; B vaṇṇābhā

⁸ S₁ phasso; B phassaviśeṣo

⁹ S₂ sītāni

¹⁰ S₁ supisītassa

¹¹ S₂ sitakathitakāle

¹² S_{1,2} evaṃ rū-

¹³ B -vaṇḍena bija-

¹⁴ S₂ omits na

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -kandappa-

¹⁶ S₁ kiccāni

¹⁷ S₂ -sukhappattanatthaṃ

nattham gahapatiratanam pātubhavati. So pakatiyā 'va Mahābhogo Mahābhogakule jāto rañño dhanarāsivaddhako setthigahapati hoti. Cakkaratanānubhāvasahitam pan' assa kammavipākajam dibbacakkhum pātubhavati, yena antopathaviyam¹ dviyojanābbhantare² nidhim passati. So tam sampattim disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvaṃ deva hohīti,³ ahaṃ te dhanena dhanakaraṇīyam karissāmi," rājānam dhanena pavāretvā pūram⁴ hiraññasuvannassa kumbhim uddharitvā: "Alam ettāvatā mahārāja katam ettāvatā mahārājāti," sabbāni dhanakaraṇīyāni sampādeti. Kālingapuññapuñjassāpi tath' eva sampādesi.⁵

Evam pātubhūtagahapatiratanassa pana rañño⁶ cakka-vattissa sabbakiccasaṃvidhānasamattham parināyakaratanam pātubhavati. So rañño jeṭṭhaputto 'va hoti. Pakatiyā 'va paṇḍito byatto medhāvi vibhāgi,⁷ rañño puññānubhāvaṃ nissāya pan' assa attano kammānubhāvena paracittañānam⁸ uppajjati, yena⁹ dvādasayojanāya rājaparisāya¹⁰ cittācāraṃ ñatvā upayāpetabbam¹¹ upayāpetum apayāpetabbam apayāpetum tasmiṃ tasmiṃ tñānantare tñapetabbam¹² tñapetum rañño ahite ca hite ca vavatthāpetum samattho¹³ hoti. So pi tam¹⁴ attano ānubhāvaṃ disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvaṃ deva hohi, yathāsukhaṃ rajjasukham anubhava¹⁵ ahaṃ anusāsissāmi," rājānam sabbakiccānussāsanena pavāreti. Kālinganarissaram¹⁶ pi tath' eva pavāresi.¹⁷

Evam pātubhūtasattaratano¹⁸ rājā¹⁹ Kālingacakkavatti ekadivasaṃ sabbālankārapatimaṇḍito mālāvilēpanadharo

¹ S₂ inserts pi

² S₂ omits dvi-; B tiyojana-

³ S₂ B hoti

⁴ B sutthum

⁵ B sampādeti

⁶ B omits rañño

⁷ S₂ omits vibhāgi

⁸ S₁ paracittavijānanañānam

⁹ B inserts ca; S₁ yo pana

¹⁰ S₁ omits rāja-

¹¹ B upathāpetabbam upathāpetum anupathāpetabbam anupathāpetum

¹² B omits tñapetabbam

¹³ S₂ samatthā

¹⁴ B omits tam

¹⁵ S₁ anubhavaṃ

¹⁶ B Kālinganarindassa pi

¹⁷ B pavāreti

¹⁸ S₂ -bhūtatta-

¹⁹ S₁ omits rājā; B Kālingo

rājamaṇḍalakirīṭakūṭamaṇimadhukaraparcumbitapādapa-
 ṇkajo chattimsayojanāya senāya parivuto sabbasetam Kelā-
 sakūṭapaṭibhāgam¹ gajaratanaṃ āruya lokalocaṇāni
 saphalāni² karonto mahatā sirivilāsena mātāpitunnam³
 assamaṇapadam pāyāsi, ath' assa sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayamaṇi-
 galassa⁴ puthuvīcakkanaḥbhūṭassa mahābodhimaṇḍassa⁵
 uparibhāgena⁶ nāgo gantum nāsakkhi raññā punappuna⁷
 codito pi nāsakkhi yeva, atha rañño purohito raññā
 saddhim gacchanto : “Ākāse āvaraṇaṃ nāma natthi, kin
 nu kho rājā gajarājam pesetum na sakkoti vimaṃsissāmīti,”
 ākāśato oruṇha sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayapallaṅkaṃ puthavi-
 nābhimaḥbodhimaṇḍam passi. Tadā kira tattha rāja-
 karīsamatte⁸ thāne sasakamassumattam pi tiṇaṃ nāma
 natthi, rajatapattavaṇṇavālukaṃ vippariṇā hoti, samantā
 tinalatāvanaspatayo⁹ bodhimaṇḍam padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
 āvattitvā bodhimaṇḍābhimukhā va aṭṭhaṃsu. Brāhmaṇo
 taṃ bhūmibhāgam oloketvā : “Idaṃ¹⁰ sabbaBuddhānaṃ
 kilesaviddhamāsanatthānaṃ, imassa uparibhāgena¹¹ Sak-
 kādihi pi na sakkā gantun ti,” cintetvā Kāliṅgacakkavattino
 santikaṃ gantvā : “Oṭara mahārāja, ayaṃ bhūmibhāgo
 sabbaBuddhavaṇṇito,¹² viddhamāsitasakalakilesandhakārā
 sabbadasabalā taruṇasuriyā viya idhāsinaṃ virocanti,¹³
 catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahasasabalāyācalāya nā-
 bhībhūto, sāgarapariyantāya mediniyā¹⁴ niccalatthānaṃ,
 imassa sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesajālapadālanaṭṭhānassa na-
 makkāraṃ karohi, pūjāsakkāraṃ cānuvidhehi, ye¹⁵ te
 cakkavattino hatthiratanabhūṭa Upasathakule jātā gajavarā
 sabbe pi te etam padesam patvā kottiyamānā pi na upa-
 gacchanti, etena nāgenāpi upagantum ito uttariṃ¹⁶ na

¹ B Kelāsmakūṭa- ² S_{1,2} saphalam ³ B -pitūnaṃ

⁴ B jayamaṇḍalassa pathavi- ⁵ S₁ -maṇḍalassa

⁶ S₂ -bhāge ⁷ B punappunaṃ ⁸ B karīsamattatthāne

⁹ B vanappatiyo ¹⁰ B imaṃ ¹¹ S₂ uparibhāge

¹² S₂ -vaṇṇitoko ¹³ B virocanti

¹⁴ B medaniyā naccanatthānaṃ sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesa-
 jālapadālanaṭṭhānaṃ nayanāsakkāraṃ karohi.

¹⁵ B ye 'me

¹⁶ B uttari

sakkā, ākaṅkhanto vajiraṅkusena saññaṃ datvā pesehīti” āha.

Rājā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: *Ñassāma mayaṃ yathā imassa vacanaṃ yadi vā saccaṃ yadi vā alikaṃ ti*” vimaṃsanto vajiraṅkusena¹ varakuṇjaram pesesi. So pana gajarājā tena cakkavattinā vajiraṅkusena koṭṭetvā² pesito paṭiravabharitadasadisākuharaṃ saraṃ nicchāretvā paṭisakkitvā soḍḍam ukkhipitvā givam unnāmetvā garuṃ bhāraṃ vahitum asakkonto viya ākāse yeva nisiditvā kesarinakhapañjarena viya narindena punappuna³ vijjhayamāno koṇcasakuṇo viya naditvā vedanaṃ⁴ sahitum asakkonto kalam akāsi. Rājā tassa matabbhāvam ajānanto⁵ tathā nisinno⁶ va⁶ ahosi.

Tadā Kālingabhāradvājo: “Mahārāja tava nāgo niruddho, na sakkā tayā gajavaram ārūhena yaṃ kiñci kurutā bodhimaṇḍamatthakena gantum aṇṇaṃ nāgam⁷ ākaṅkhatthāti” āha. Rañño puññiddhiyā aṇṇo gajarājā Uposathakulā⁸ gantvā⁹ piṭṭhim upanāmesi. Rājā tam abhirūḷho¹⁰ mataṅgam¹¹ patamānaṃ disvā vimhito¹² ākāso oruyha bodhimaṇḍam oloketvā tam pāṭihāriyam¹³ passitvā Kālingabhāradvājassa thutim karonto: “Tvam evāsi sambuddho sabbaññū sabbadassāvīti,” āha. Brāhmaṇo tam anadhi-vāsetvā attānaṃ nicaṭṭhane ṭhapetvā Buddhē¹⁴ yeva ukkhipitvā vaṇṇento: “Mahārāja mayaṃ byañjanaṃ disvā¹⁵ byākaraṇasamatthā sutabuddhā nāma. Buddhā¹⁶ pana¹⁷ sabbaññū sabbavidū. Buddhā hi atitādibhedam sabbam jānanti ca¹⁸ vadanti ca lakkhaṇena. Mayam pana āgama-

¹ S₂ B *omit* vajiraṅ-

² B *codetvā* pesito paṭiravasahitaṃ dasadisā-

³ B punappunaṃ vijjhiyamāno

⁴ B *inserts* so

⁵ B anujānanto

⁶ S₁ *omits* 'va

⁷ S₁ nāgam āsaṃ ti; S₂ āsaṅkamāti

⁸ S₁ -kulaṃ

⁹ B āgantvā ¹⁰ B *inserts* 'va

¹¹ MSS. matanāgam

¹² S₁ vismito; S₂ vismino

¹³ B pāṭihāraṃ

¹⁴ B Buddhāṃ

¹⁵ B veditvā

¹⁶ S₂ B *omit* Buddhā

¹⁷ S₂ *omits* pana

¹⁸ B vivaranti ca na lakkhaṇena

purisā attano sippabaleneva jānāma ¹ tañ ca ekadesam eva jānāma, Buddhā pana sabbam attham karatalāmalakam ² iva niravasesam jānantīti," āha.

Rājā Buddhagūṇe sutvā somanassappatto hutvā sakalacakkavālavāsikehi bahūni vicittavatthābharanagandhakusumādini āharāpetvā jalanidhivelāpariyantaṃ Jambusaṇḍam ³ ekamaṇḍapam viya alaṅkaritvā sattāham dhūpadipapupphagandhadhajapatākam ⁴ vassamānacandanacunṇam viṇāveṇumurajanādamanoḥaram naccamānalalitayuvatīramañiyam bodhipūjam kārāpetvā tasmim ⁵ padese atthārasaḥattham Mandāragirivirocamānam ⁶ suvaṇṇatthambham ussāpetvā tassa ⁷ sattaratanamayam vedikam kāretvā ⁸ ratanaṅgūḷam okiritvā ratanapākārena parikkhipitvā sattaratanamayam Indacāpakalāpakappadvārakoṭṭhakam kārāpetvā devasikam pupphānam saṭṭhivāhasahassāni ⁹ sannipādetvā yāva jīvam mahābodhipūjam katvā tāva tiṃsabbhavanam agamāsi.

Evam vimalalocano imaṃ Dhammadesanaṃ sandassetvā jātakam samodhānento pariyosāne, tividhamahādvārehi pañcadasakoṭṭhāsehi saṭṭhiyā ca nayasahasseehi vibhajitvā, duddasattā gambhīrāni ¹⁰ gaṃbhirattā duddasāni dukkhasamudayanirodhamaggaḷakkhaṇāni cattāri ariyasaccāni ¹¹ pakāsetvā anekadevamanussasahassāni desanāmatarasam pāyevā : "Na bhikkhave idān' eva pubbe pi Ānando suranaravimhāpaniyam bodhipūjam akāsi yevāti," vatvā, therassa bodhipūjam candamaṇḍale ¹² paharanto viya ukkhipitvā, sāgarapiṭṭhe vāsitatelaṃ ¹³ vippakiranto viya sabbattha pattharitvā, ratanaḡharassa maṇikkhandhena kuṭam gaṇhanto viya Ānandattherassa bodhipūjamaṇikkhandhena desanākuṭam ¹⁴ gāhāpetvā : "Tadā rājā Ānando

¹ S₂ jānamānatañ ca

³ B Jambumaṇḍalam

⁵ B *inserts* devasikam

⁷ S₁ omits tassa

⁹ S₂ saṭṭhim

¹¹ S₂ B omits ariya-

¹³ B ṭhapitatelaṃ pattharanto

² B karatale

⁴ S₁ dhīpadhūpa-

⁶ S₁ -girim iva viro-

⁸ B kārāpetvā

¹⁰ S₂ omits gambhīrāni

¹² B dhajamaṇḍale

¹⁴ B desanāya

ahosi, Kālingabbhāradvājo aham asmīti," vatvā jātakam samodhānesi.

Evam phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre ¹ patitṭhitā ti.²

Iti Jetavane munirājasuto
Phalasambhavabodhivaram varadhi
Sunidhāya vidhāya maham ³ mahito
Muninā katalokahito ti ⁴ thuto.

Ānandabodhikathā.

Katham dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Lankādipe patitṭhitā ti?

Tam pana vibhajante ⁵ hi: sā ⁶ panāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā? Kenānitā? Kena patitṭhāpitā? Kena pūjitā? Kena paripālītā ti? Ete pañca abbhantara-pañhā pi ⁷ vissajjeyyā bhavanti.

Tattha: Kena gahitā ti? Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā. Kenānitā ti? Saṅghamitthattheriyā ānitā. Kena patitṭhāpitā ti? Raññā Devānampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā. Kena pūjitā ti? Buddhādīhi pūjitā. Kena paripālītā ti? Bodhiguttādīhi paripālītā.

Katham Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā ti.

Yo so Bhagavā catuvesārājjavisārado ⁸ dasabaladharo ⁹ āsabanṭhānaṭṭhāyī sihanādanādi sabbasattuttamo Dhammissaro Dhammarājā Dhammādhipati Dhammadīpo Dhammasarāṇo saddhammavaracakkavattī sammāsambuddho dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhanapatimaṇḍito ¹⁰ asītiyā ¹¹ anubyañjanehi samanubyañjito ¹² nilapitalohitādivicittavaṇṇo ¹³ byāmapabbhāparikkhittavilāso, vikasitakamaluppalapundarikapatimaṇḍitasalilatalaṃ viya tārāgaṇaramsi-jālasobhāsamujjalitagaganatalaṃ viya sañjhāppabbhā-Indadhanuvijjullatāparikkhittakanakagirisikharo viya

¹ S₂ Jetavanadvāre

² B S₂ omit ti

³ S_{1,2} vidhā maham

⁴ B thuto ti

⁵ S₂ vibhajante

⁶ B sāyam

⁷ B omits pi

⁸ B catuvesārājjapatto

⁹ B omits dasa

¹⁰ B bāt timsa-

¹¹ B inserts dasabaladharo

¹² S₁ samanubyañjito

¹³ B -lohitādīhi

attano sirivibhavena¹ lokam ekālokaṃ kurumāno bodhaney-
 yapuggale² disvā, Mahākassapādinam atthāya tigāvute
 pi, Aṅgulimālālavakādinam³ atthāya tiṃsayojane pi, Puk-
 kusādinam atthāya pañcacattālīsayojane pi, Mahākapa-
 pinappabhūtinam⁴ atthāya vīsādhikayojanasate pi,
 Vanavāsika⁵ Tissasāmamaṇerādinam atthāya tigāvutādhī-
 kavīsātīrekayojanasate⁶ pi, Dhaniyādinam atthāya sat-
 tayojanasate pi, Cūlodarādinam⁷ atthāya dipantare pi,
 Mātudevaputtādinam⁸ atthāya devaloke pi, Bakabrahmā-
 dinam atthāya Brahmaloce pi muhuttamattena⁹ pañ-
 ñāyitvā nibaddhaṃ¹⁰ turitacārikaṃ caranto, kadāci
 Sāriputta Moggallānādihi chaḷabhiññehi mahiddhikehi
 mahāsāvakehi parivuto¹¹ usabhagaṇaparivuto viya
 usabharājā, sihagaṇaparivārīto viya siharājā, garuḷanikara-
 parivārīto viya supaṇṇarājā, Kulācalaparivārīto viya
 girirājā ramsisahassaparivārīto viya divasakaro,
 daṇḍadīpanīkaramajjhagato viya pajjalitadīparukkho,
 gāmanīgamanagaravanabhavanādīni¹² chabbaṇṇāhi
 Buddharasmihi¹³ nimujjāpento, lokānukampāya¹⁴
 tisatachāsatanavasatayojanāvāṭṭesu antomajjhīmamahā-
 maṇḍalesu¹⁵ gāmanīgamaṇipāṭīyā aturitacārikaṃ caranto,
 pasādapāmojjaparavasehi¹⁶ janehi samantā yojanasatam
 ekakolāhalaṃ kārāpento, veneyyabandhavānam
 amatapuradvāraṃ vivaranto, padaparamānaṃ sag-
 gupagamananīssenīṃ¹⁷ dassento, Dhammadundubhiṃ¹⁸
 āhaññanto, Dhammasaṅkhaṃ Dhammavaṃsaṃ dhamanto,
 Dhammaddhajaṃ Dhammakuntaṃ¹⁹ ussāpento, veney-

¹ S₂ omits -vi- ² B S₂ -puggalaṃ ³ S₂ Aṅgulimālāvaka-

⁴ B Pakkusātippabhūtinam atthāya

⁵ B VanavāsīTissa-

⁶ S₁ -vīsatiyojana-

⁷ S₂ Cūlodharā-

⁸ S₂ Mātālideva-

⁹ B muhuttamatte

¹⁰ S₂ niccaṃ baddhaṃ ; B nibaddha-

¹¹ B -parivārīto viya

¹² S₁ -vanagahanādihi

¹³ B Buddharasmiṃhi

¹⁴ S_{1,2} lokānukampakāya

¹⁵ S_{1,2} antesu

¹⁶ B -pāmojjamānasehi

¹⁷ B saggamagganīssenīṃ

¹⁸ B dudrubhiṃ

¹⁹ B -kontaṃ

yakamalākaram vibodhento, paramamadhuram catusac-
capānam ¹ pāyento, saddhādhikānam nirupam-
arūpakāyena ² paññādhikānam gambhīraDhammakāyena
tosento, rūpappasannarūpappamānānam vaṇṇasiriyā
ghosappasannaghosappamānānam saddasiriyā lūkhap-
pasannalūkhappamānānam appicchatādivatasiriyā ³
DhammappasannaDhammappamānānam mahāvajirañāṇā-
diguṇasiriyā ⁴ santappento, sattatimsavidham bodhipak-
khiyaratanaṇṇasam vassāpento, anaññasādhāraṇam ⁵
desanāGaṅgam pavattento ⁶ ariyamaggasālilena kilesa-
pariḷāham nibbāpento, caturāsīti Dhammakkhandaṇṇasas-
sāni desetvā, ⁷ catuvīsati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse bhavaka-
ntārato patāretvā, ⁸ pañcacattālīsavassāni tathā paripak-
kaṇṇe tikkhindriye satte ⁹ catusaccaṃ bodhāpetvā,
aparipakkaṇāṇam mudindriyaṇam aviditasattānam ¹⁰
maggāmaggaṃ kathetvā, mohanDhakkāraṇavidhamanāya
Dhammadīpaṃ, ¹¹ saṃsārasāgarataranāya Dhammamahān-
āvaṃ, kusalaDhammavadane akusalatilakasodhanāya
Dhammādāsaṃ, kilesabyādhividdhamanāya ¹² Dhammosa-
dhaṇṇa anāgatānaṃ sattānaṃ ¹³ atthāya patitthāpetvā,
karacaraṇasarīrasamphuṭṭhasākhāpāsāṇapalālamattam ¹⁴
pi yāv'ajjatanā saggamokkhasukhasādhanaṃ ¹⁵ cetiyaṃ
katvā, sabbaṃ Buddhakiccaṃ nitthāpetvā, mahāSinerumud-
dhani jalitvā ¹⁶ sakalalokagata ¹⁷ timiranikaraṃ viddham-
setvā, mahāvutthidhārāṇipātena ¹⁸ nibbutamahāaggikkhan-
dho viya, Kusinārāyaṃ ¹⁹ upavattane Mallānaṃ sālavane
antare yamakasālānaṃ visākhapunṇamadivase rattiya

¹ S₂ B omit catu-² B rūpakāyena³ S_{1,2} appicchatāditapasiriyā⁴ B mahāvajirañāṇagūṇasiriyā⁵ S₂ -saraṇam ⁶ S₂ upavattento⁷ B omits desetvā⁸ B santāretvā⁹ S₂ sacce¹⁰ S₂ B saccānaṃ¹¹ B Dhammappadīpaṃ¹² B saṅkilesabyādhividdhamanāya¹³ B omits sattānaṃ¹⁴ B -palāsamattam¹⁵ S₂ -sādhakaṃ¹⁶ S₂ -muddham jalitvā¹⁷ B omits -gata-¹⁸ B -vātanipātena¹⁹ B Kusinārāya

pacūsasamaye nibbānapuram pavisanto, catuvisati
koṭisatasahassasamāpattiyo pavisitvā,¹ videsaṃ gacchanto
ñātigaṇaṃ² ālīngitvā viya sabbaṃ samāpattisukham
anubhavitvā, dasasahassalokadhātuyo kampetvā,
anupādisesāya³ nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi.⁴

Iti vihitavicittāsesalokatthacāro,

Tibhavapati⁵ mahiddhi Dhammarājā munindo,

Ravisatajutisobho so pi yāto vināsaṃ,

Marāṇaṃ akarūṇantaṃ kaṃ hi loke jaheyyāti⁶?

Dasabalaparinibbānakathā.

Evam Magadhādhīpassa Ajātasattunarindassa atṭhame
saṃvacchare parinibbute Bhagavati lokanāthe
Kusinārāyaṃ samāgatānaṃ saṅkhyāpatham atikkantānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe gaṇapāmokkhānaṃ sattannaṃ bhik-
khusata⁷sahassānaṃ saṅghatthero āyasmā Mahākassapo
sattāhāparinibbute Satthari Subhaddena buddha⁸pab-
bajitena: “Alam āvuso, mā socittha, mā paridevittha,
sumuttā mayaṃ⁹ tena Mahāsamaṇena upaddutā ca
mayaṃ homa ‘idaṃ vo kappati idaṃ vo na kappatīti,’ idāni
pana mayaṃ yaṃ¹⁰ icchissāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na ic-
chissāma na taṃ karissāmāti” vuttavacanam anussaranto,
edisassa¹¹ ca saṅghasannipātassa¹² puna dullabhabhāvam
maññaṃāno: “Thānaṃ kho paṇ’etaṃ vijjati yaṃ
pāpabhikkhū, atitasatthukam pāvācanan ti maññaṃānā,
pakkhaṃ labhitvā na cirass’ eva saddhammam
antaradhāpeyyuṃ, yāva Dhammavinayo tiṭṭhati tāva
anatitasatthukam eva pāvācanaṃ hoti. Vuttaṃ h’etaṃ
Bhagavatā: ‘Yo vo Ānanda mayā Dhammo ca Vinayo ca
desito paññaṭto so vo mam’ accayena satthā ti,’ yaṃ
nūnāhaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyaṃ yathayidaṃ

¹ B pavisetvā

² S₂ B ñātijaṇaṃ

³ B anupādisesanibbāna-

⁴ B parinibbāyīti

⁵ B mahiddhi

⁶ S₂ jaheyya

⁷ B omits -sata-

⁸ B vuddha-

⁹ B omits mayaṃ

¹⁰ B yaṃ icchāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na icchāma taṃ
na karissāmāti; S₁ yaṃ icchissāma taṃ karissāmāti vut-
tavacanam

¹¹ S₂ esassa

¹² B sannipātassa

sāsanam addhaniyaṃ assa ciraṭṭhitikaṃ. Yañcāhaṃ ¹ Bhagavatā : 'Dhāressasi ² pana me tvaṃ Kassapa sāṇāni ³ paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāniti' vatvā cīvare ⁴ sādharāṇaparibhogena ca, 'aham pi ⁵ bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhāmi vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharāmi, Kassapo pi ⁶ bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhati vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharatīti,' evamādinā nayena navānupubbavihārachaḷabhiññappabhede uttarimanussadhamme attanā samasamatṭhapanena ca anuggahito, tathā ⁷ ākāse paṇiṃ caletvā alaggacittatāya c'eva candopamapaṭipadāya ca pasaṃsito, tassa me kim aññaṃ ānaṃ ⁸ bhavissatīti ?' Nanu maṃ Bhagavā rājā viya ⁹ sakakavacaissariyānuppadānena attano kulavaṃsapatitṭhāpakam puttāṃ, 'Saddhammavaṃsapatitṭhāpako me ayaṃ bhavissatīti,' mantvā iminā asādhāraṇena anuggahena ¹⁰ anuggahesi imāya ca ulārāya pasaṃsāya pasaṃsīti" cintetvā, DhammaVinayaśaṅgāyanatthaṃ ¹¹ bhikkhūnam ussāhaṃ janayanto, Subhaddena buddhapabbajitena ¹² kathitam anācāram ārocetvā : "Handa mayam āvuso Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāma, ¹³ pure adhammo dippati dhammo paṭibāhiyati, ¹⁴ avinayo dippati ¹⁵ vinayo paṭibāhiyati, adhammavādino balavantā honti Dhammavādino dubbalā honti, avinayavādino balavantā honti Vinayavādino dubbalā hontīti," vatvā : "Tena hi bhante thero bhikkhū uccinatūti," vutte, sakalanavaṅgaSatthusāsanapariyattidhare puthujjanasotāpannasakadagāmi-anāgāmisukkhavipassakakhīṇāsavabhikkhū ¹⁶ anekasate ¹⁷ anekasatasahassee ¹⁸ ca vajjetvā, tipīṭakasabbapariyattip-

¹ S₁ sacāhaṃ ² B dhārissasi pana yo ³ S₁ sāsanāni

⁴ S₂ vatthā vivare ; B cīvare-

⁵ S₂ B omīti pi

⁶ S₂ omīti pi

⁷ S₁ yathā

⁸ S₂ kim maññaṃ ānanyāma ; B ānanyāma

⁹ S₁ inserts cakkavattī

¹⁰ B omīti anuggahena

¹¹ S₂ -saṅgāhanatthaṃ

¹² B vuddha-

¹³ S₂ B saṅgāyāma

¹⁴ S₂ B paṭibāhiyati

¹⁵ B inserts pure

¹⁶ S₁ -khīṇāsava ; S₂ inserts na

¹⁷ S₂ anekasata-

¹⁸ B anekasahassee vivajjetvā

pabhedadhare¹ paṭisambhidāppatte² mahānubhāve yebhuyena Bhagavatā etadaggaṃ āropite te vijjādiṭṭhapabhedekhiṇāsavabbhikkhū yeva ekūnapañcasate paṭiggahetvā,³ Ānandena pana kiñci Dasabalaḍesitaṃ suttagēyyādi Bhagavato asammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ nāma natthi. “Ānandaṃ vinā saṅgīti⁴ na sakkā kātum. Tathā pi so sakaraṇiyo Sakyakulappasūto, ahaṃ tasmim ativiya vissattho: keci bhikkhū chandāgamanā⁵ viya maññamānā, ‘bahū asekhapaṭisambhidāppatte⁶ bhikkhū ṭhapetvā Ānandaṃ sekhaṭisambhidāppattaṃ thero uccinīti,’ upavadeyyum, tam parūpavādaṃ parivajjento⁷ bhikkhūnaṃ yevānumatiyā gahessāmiti,” cintento,⁸ tassa okāsaṃ ṭhapetvā bhikkhūhi: “Ayaṃ bhante āyasmā⁹ Ānando kiñcāpi sekho abhabbo¹⁰ agatiṃ gantum, bahu ca tena Bhagavato santike dhammo ca vinayo ca pariyatto, tena hi bhante thero Ānandaṃ pi uccinatūti,” abhiyācito¹¹ taṃ gahetvā pañcasatam paripūresi.

Tato therā¹²: “Kattha nu kho mayaṃ Dhammañ ca Vinayañ ca saṅgāyeyyāmāti?”¹³ āvajjantā,¹⁴ Rājagahaṃ disvā, “Na aññe bhikkhū¹⁵ Rājagahevassam upagaccheyyunti,” anussāvetvā, Jambudīpe cārikaṃ caramānā tattha tattha sokasallasamappitā mahājanam assāsenta,¹⁶ Rājagaham agamimsu.

Ānandattheropi Bhagavato pattacivaraṃ gahetvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Kusinārāya nikkhamitvā cārikaṃ caramāno attano¹⁷ gatagataṭṭhāne mahatā paridevanena: ¹⁸ “Bhante Ānanda¹⁹ kuhiṃ Satthāraṃ ṭhapetvā āgato’ sīti?” rodamaṇam²⁰ mahājanam anusāsento, anupubbena Sāvattthim

¹ B pariyattippabhedapaṭisambhidāppatte

² S₁ -ppatta- ³ S₂ pariggahetvā ⁴ B saṅgītiṃ

⁵ S₁ jandagāmināṃ ⁶ B asekhāsambhidāppatte

⁷ B parivajjanto ⁸ S₁ cintetvā ⁹ B omits āyasmā

¹⁰ S₂ āhacco ¹¹ S₂ adhiyācito ¹² S_{1,2} thero

¹³ B saṅgāyāmāti ¹⁴ S₁ āvajjantā

¹⁵ S₂ inserts hi ¹⁶ S₁ anusāsento

¹⁷ S₂ omits attano ¹⁸ B paridevena

¹⁹ B omits Ānanda ²⁰ B kandantaṃ

patvā Bhagavato parinibbānādivase viya mahāparideve
 pātubhūte aniccatāpaṭisaṃyuttāya¹ dhammiyā kathāya
 tam mahā² janam saññāpetvā,³ Jetavanam pavisitvā⁴ Dasa-
 balena⁵ vasitam gandhakūṭim vanditvā dvāraṃ vivaritvā⁶
 Bhagavato tthitakāle karaṇiyam vattam⁷ sabbam katvā,
 Tathāgatassa guṇagaṇāmatarasaññūtāya⁸ patitthita-
 pemo⁹ c'eva akhīṇāsavo ca anekesu ca jātisatasahassesu
 aññam¹⁰aññopakārasañjanitacittamaddavo tasmiṃ tasmiṃ
 kāle gandhakūṭim vanditvā, "Nanu Bhagavā ayam tumhā-
 kam nahānakālo,¹¹ ayam bhikkhūnam ovādadānakālo,
 ayam sīhaseyyakappanakālo, ayam mukhadhovanakālo
 ti?" ādinā nayena paridevamāno, "Aññatarāya devatāya
 bhante Ānanda tumhe¹² evam paridevamānā katham
 aññe¹³ assāsayissathāti?" saṃvejito,¹⁴ santhambhitvā
 vihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ kārāpetvā upakaṭ-
 ṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya bhikkhusaṅgham ohāya Rājagaham
 agamāsi.

Tato thero Āsālhipunnamāyam uposatham katvā, pāṭi-
 dadivase vassam upagantvā: "Bhagavatā kho āvuso
 khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ vaṇṇitam. Handa mayam
 āvuso paṭhamam māsam khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ¹⁵
 karoma, majjhimam māsam sannipatitvā Dhammañ ca
 Vinayañ ca saṅgāyissāmāti." Dutiyādivase rañño Ajātasat-
 tuno paṭivedetvā¹⁶ tassa manusse ādāya Bhagavato vacana-
 pūjanattham titthiyavādaparimocanatthañ ca chadditapati-
 taukkalāpe¹⁷ aṭṭhārasa mahāvihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅ-
 kharāṇaṃ¹⁸ katvā¹⁹: "Niṭṭhitam mahārāja vihāra²⁰paṭi-

¹ S₁ aniccatādi-² S₂ omits mahā-³ B samassāsetvā⁴ B pavisetvā⁵ B omits Dasa^o vas^o;⁶ B vivaretvā⁷ B karaṇiyavattam; S₂ omits vattam ⁸ S_{1,2} -aññatāya⁹ S₁ -pemen' eva¹⁰ S₂ añña-; B aññupakāra-¹¹ B nhānakālo¹² S₂ omits tumhe¹³ S₁ B assāsissathāti¹⁴ S₂ saṃvedito¹⁵ B khaṇḍaphullam paṭisaṅkharoma majjhimamāsam¹⁶ S₁ paṭinivedetvā; B paṭiveditvā¹⁷ B -uklāpe¹⁸ B -phullam paṭisaṅkharitvā¹⁹ S₂ karitvā²⁰ S_{1,2} omit vihāra-

saṅkharanam idāni DhammaVinaya¹ saṅgahaṃ karomāti,"
vatvā: "Sādhū bhante vissatthā² karotha, mayham āṇā-
cakkam tumhākam Dhammacakkam hotu,³ āṇāpetha⁴
bhante kiṃ karomīti," vutte, "Dhammasaṅgahaṃ⁵ ka-
rontānam bhikkhūnam sannisajjaṭṭhānan ti," vatvā,
"Kattha bhante karomīti?" vutte, "Vebhārapabbatapasse
Sattapanniguhādvāre kātuṃ yuttan ti," āhaṃsu.

"Sādhū bhante ti," Ajātasattu rājā Vissakammena
nimmitasadisam suvibhattabhittitthambhasopānam nā-
nāvidhamālākammalātākammaviccittam lokarāmaṇeyya-
kam⁶ iva sampiṇḍitam daṭṭhabbasāramaṇḍam maṇ-
ḍapam kārapetvā, vividhakusumadāmaolambakavinigga-
lantam⁷ iva cāruvitānam ratanaviccittamaṇikoṭṭimata-
lam⁸ iva ca tam nānāpupphupahāraviccittasuparinittḥi-
tabhūmikammaṃ Brahmavimānasadisam alaṅkaritvā,⁹
tasmim mahāmaṇḍape pañcasatānam bhikkhūnam pañ-
cakappiyapaccattharāṇasatāni¹⁰ paññāpetvā, dakkhiṇa-
bhāgam nissāya uttarābhimukham therāsanam maṇḍapa-
majjhe puratthābhimukham Buddhassa Bhagavato āsanā-
rahaṃ Dhammāsanam paññāpetvā,¹¹ dantakhacitavijānim
c'ettha ṭhapetvā, bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocāpesi¹²: "Niṭṭhitam
bhante mama kiccan ti."

Tasmim kho pana divase āyasmā Ānando bhikkhūhi:
"Sace āvuso sve¹³ sannipāto, tvaṃ ca sekho sakaraṇiyo,

¹ MSS. -vinayaṃ ² B vissatthā; S₂ vissattham

³ S₂ hetu ⁴ B kathetha ⁵ B omits Dhamma-

⁶ B inserts abhibhavanam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim
avahasantam iva devavimānasirim siriyaṃ niketam iva eka-
nipātattittham iva devamanussanayanavihaṅgamānam

⁷ S₂ viniggalantaṃ cāru-; B -viniggalantacāru-

⁸ B nānāratanakoṭṭimatalam iva pupphupahāraviccit-
tam ⁹ B alaṅkaritvāna

¹⁰ B anagghāni kappiyapaccattharāṇasatāni

¹¹ B dantakhacitam bijānim ṭhapetvā

¹² C bhikkhusaṅgham ārocāpesi

¹³ S₂ omits sve; B Ānando sve āvuso sannipāto

tena¹ tena yuttam̐ sannipātam̐ gantum̐ appamatto hohiti,² vutto,³ bahu devarattim̐⁴ kāyagatāya satiyā vitināmetvā accā-raddhaviriyattā visesaṃ nibbattetum asakkonto : “Handāham̐ viriyasamatham̐⁵ yojemīti,” paccūsasamaye caṅka-mam⁶ orohitvā vihāram pavisitvā mañcake nisīditvā : “Thokaṃ vissamissāmīti,” kāyam mañcake upanāmesi Tassa dve padā⁷ bhūmito muttā⁸ sīsaṃ bimbohanam⁹ asampattam, etasmim antare anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ.⁹

Tato¹⁰ therā dutiyadivase katabhattakiccā pattacīvaram paṭisāmetvā,¹¹ sañjhāghanappabham paṃsukūlam pārū-pitvā,¹² maṇicammavammitamahānāgā viya Dhamma-sabhāyaṃ sannipatitvā, yathābuddham¹³ attano attano āsane¹⁴ nisīdantā, Ānandattherassa āsanam̐ t̐apetvā nisī-dimsu. Tattha keci : “Ekam¹⁵ āsanam̐ kassāti,” vatvā : “Ānandassāti,” vutte, “Kuhim̐¹⁶ so gato ti ?” āhamsu.

Tadā Ānandatthero attano arahattappattiṇāpetukāmo,¹⁷ therehi saddhim anupagantvā Dhammasabhāyaṃ samuṭ-ṭhitāya¹⁸ kathāya : “Idāni mayham̐ gamanakālo ti,” attano ānubhāvaṃ dassento pathaviyaṃ¹⁹ nimmujiṭvā²⁰ attano āsane yeva attānam̐ dassesi.

Tadā Mahā²¹kassapaṭthero āyasmato Ānandassa ban-dha²²namuttatālapakkaṃ viya paṇḍukambale²³ nikkhittajāti-maṇi viya vigatavalāhake nabhe samuggatapunṇacandaṃ viya bālātapasamphassavikasitareṇupīṇjaragabbhapadu-mam̐ viya ca parisuddham̐ pariyodātaṃ sappabham̐ sassi-

¹ B tena yuttam̐ ² B omits vutto ³ B sabbarattim̐

⁴ B viriyasamakam̐ ⁵ B caṅkamā ⁶ S₂ padā

⁷ S₂ muttam̐ ⁸ B bibbohanam̐ ⁹ B vimucci

¹⁰ B tato Mahākassapamukhā therā ¹¹ S₂ paṭisāvetvā.

¹² B pārūpetvā maṇivammika ekacarā mahānāgā

¹³ B pavisitvā yathābuddham̐ ¹⁴ B āsanam̐

¹⁵ B etāsanam̐ ¹⁶ B kuhi

¹⁷ B arahatupattim̐ ṇāpetukāmo ¹⁸ S_{1,2} insert tāya

¹⁹ S₂ pathaviyā ²⁰ B nimujja āsane attānam̐

²¹ S₂ omits mahā- ²² MSS. bandhanā

²³ B inserts nimmalam̐

rikam ¹ mukhaṃ disvā : “Sobhati vata bho arahattappatto Ānando, sace Satthā dhareyya ² addhā ³ ajja Ānandassa ⁴ sādhu-kāraṃ dadeyya, handa dāni imassāhaṃ Satthārā dātabbaṃ sādhu-kāraṃ dadāmi,” tikkhattuṃ sādhu-kāraṃ adāsi.

Athāyasmā Mahākassapo vikasitam ⁵ iva kamalavanam tārāmaricivikacam iva gaganatalaṃ sunimmalam parisam oloketvā, bhikkhū āmantetvā : “Āvuso kim ⁶ paṭhamam saṅgāyāma Dhammaṃ ⁷ vā Vinayaṃ vā ti?” vatvā, “Bhante Mahākassapa Vinayo nāma Buddhasāsanassa āyu, vinaye ṭhite sāsanaṃ ṭhitaṃ ⁸ hoti, tasmā ⁹ paṭhamam Vinayaṃ saṅgāyāmaṃti,” bhikkhūhi vutto, ¹⁰ “Kaṃ dhuraṃ katvā ti?” ¹¹ vatvā, “Sammāsambuddho dharamāno yeva Vinayapariyattim ¹² nissāya āyasmantaṃ Upālim etadagge ṭhapesi, ‘Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Vinayadharāṇaṃ yadidaṃ Upāliti,’ tasmā Upālitheraṃ pucchitvā Vinayaṃ saṅgāyāmaṃti,” bhikkhūhi ¹³ vutte, Vinayaṃ pucchanatthāya attanā’va attānaṃ sammannanto : ¹⁴ “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Upālim Vinayaṃ puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṃ ñāpesi. ¹⁵

Āyasmā Upāli pi : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Āyasmata Mahākassapena vinayaṃ puṭṭho ¹⁶ vissajjeyyan ti,” evam attānaṃ sammannitvā, utṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi, dantakhacitavijāniṃ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapo ¹⁷ therāsane nisīditvā āyasmantaṃ Upālim vinayaṃ pucchanto : “Paṭhamam Āvuso Upāli pārā-

¹ B pāsādikamukhaṃ

³ S₂ omits addhā

⁵ B -vikāsaṃ

⁷ S₂ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ cāti

⁹ B omits tasmā

¹¹ S₂ omits ti vatvā; B omits vatvā

¹² B Vinayapiṭakapariyattim

¹⁴ S_{1,2} sammannento

¹⁶ B puṭṭho Vinayaṃ

² B dharamāno

⁴ B omits Ānandassa

⁶ S₂ kaṃ

⁸ B ciratṭhitaṃ

¹⁰ S₁ vutte

¹³ B omits bhikkhūhi

¹⁵ B paññāpesi

¹⁷ Mahākassapatthero

jikaṃ kattha paññattan¹ ti?" vatvā, "Vesāliyaṃ bhante ti": "Kam ārabbhāti?" "Sudinnaṃ Kalandakaputtam² ārabbhāti:" "Kasmim³ vatthusmin ti?" "Methunadhamme⁴ ti," vutte, paṭhamassa pārājikassa vatthum pi nidānam pi puggalam pi paññattim pi anuppaññattim pi⁵ āpattim pi anāpattim pi pucchitvā, eten' eva upāyena duttiyapārājikādīnaṃ vatthuādini pucchi. Sabbam Upālittthero vissajjesi.

Tato cattāri pārājikāni 'pārājikakaṇḍam nāma idan ti' saṅgham āropetvā, terasa⁶ saṅghādisese 'terasakan ti,' dve sikkhāpadāni 'aniyatānīti,' timsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyānīti,' dve⁷ navuti sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyānīti,' cattāri⁸ sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyānīti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekhiyānīti,' satta dhamme 'adhikaraṇasamathāti' ṭhapetvā⁹ evaṃ viśādhikāni¹⁰ dve sikkhāpadasatāni 'Mahāvibhaṅgo ti' kittetvā,¹¹ Bhikkhunivibhaṅge aṭṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pārājikakaṇḍam nāma idan ti' ṭhapetvā¹² sattarasa sikkhāpadāni 'sattarasakaṇḍan ti,' timsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyānīti,' chasatṭhisata sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyānīti,' aṭṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyānīti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekhiyānīti,' satta dhamme 'adhikaraṇasamathā ti' ṭhapetvā, evaṃ tīni sikkhāpadasatāni cattāri ca¹³ sikkhāpadāni 'Bhikkhunivibhaṅgo ti,' kittetvā,¹⁴ catusatṭhibhāṇavārapatimaṇḍitam ubhatovibhaṅgam saṅgham āropetvā, eten' eva upāyena asitibhāṇavāraparimānam khandhakam pañcavīsati bhāṇavāraparimānam parivāraṇ ca saṅgāyitvā, "Idaṃ Vinayapaṭikam nāmāti," vatvā, āyasmantam Upālim paṭicchāpesum. "Āvuso imaṃ tuyhaṃ nissitake vācehi." ¹⁵

¹ S₂ paññān ² S₂ Kalandaputtam ³ MSS. kismim

⁴ B methunadhammehiti

⁵ S₁ paññattam pi anuppaññattam pi

⁶ B terasasaṅghādisesaṃ terasakaṇḍan ti

⁷ S₂ chasatṭhisata-

⁸ S₂ aṭṭha

⁹ S₂ omits from evaṃ viśādhikāni (line 15) to ṭhapetvā (line 22)

¹⁰ S₁ omits viśādhikāni

¹¹ B kittitvā

¹² B dassetvā

¹³ B omits ca

¹⁴ B kittitvā

¹⁵ S₂ vācāpehīti

Vinayasāṅgahāvasāne Upālitthero dantakhacitavijaniṃ nikkhipitvā, Dhammāsanaṃ orohitvā,¹ there bhikkhū² vanditvā, attano pattāsane nisīdi.

Vinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyitukāmo āyasmā Mahākassapo : “Dhammaṃ saṅgāyantehi kaṃ³ puggalaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammo saṅgāyitabbo ti?” pucchitvā, bhikkhūhi, “‘Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakanāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahussutānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando gatimantānaṃ satimantānaṃ⁴ dhitimantānaṃ upatthākānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando ti,’ evaṃ Bhagavatā,⁵ ‘āyasmā Ānando atthakusalo Dhammakusalo byañjanakusalo niruttikusalo pubbāpara-kusalo ti,’ evaṃ Dhammasenāpatinā ca pasattho, tasmā āyasmantaṃ⁶ Ānandaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” vutte, Dhammam pucchanatthāya attanā⁷ ‘va⁷ attānaṃ sammannanto, “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Ānandaṃ Dhammam puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṃ⁸ ṇāpesi.

Āyasmā pi Ānando : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham āyasmatā Mahākassapena Dhammam puṭṭho vissajjeyyan ti,” evaṃ attānaṃ sammannitvā, utthāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi,⁹ dantakhacitaṃ vijaniṃ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapatthero āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Dhammam¹⁰ pucchanto, “Brahmajālaṃ āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṃ ti?” vatvā, “Antarā ca bhante Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Nālandaṃ rājagārake¹¹ Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ ti” : “Kaṃ ārabbhāti?” “Suppiyaṃ ca paribbājakaṃ Brahmaḍattaṃ ca mānavakaṃ ti” : “Kismiṃ vatthusmin ti?” “Vaṇṇāvaṇṇe¹² ti,” vutte, Brahmajālaṃsaṃ nidānaṃ pi puggalaṃ pi vatthum pi pucchitaṃ tam āyasmā¹³ Ānando vissajjesi.

¹ B orohetvā ² B omits bhikkhū ³ S₁ inserts hi

⁴ B omits satimantānaṃ

⁵ B inserts ca

⁶ S_{1,2} omit āyasmantaṃ

⁷ S_{1,2} omit attanā 'va

⁸ S₁ B omit saṅgho ṇā°

⁹ B nisiditvā

¹⁰ B omits Dhammaṃ

¹¹ B rājagārake

¹² S₂ vaṇṇāvaṇṇo

¹³ B omits āyasmā

Evaṃ tividhasilāṅkataṃ nānāvidhamicchājīvakuhanala-
panādividdhamsanaṃ dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhijālavinivethanaṃ da-
sa¹ saḥassalokadhātukampanaṃ Brahmajālaṃ saṅgāyitvā,
tato paraṃ : “ Sāmaññaphalam paṇ’ āvuso Ānanda kattha
bhāsitaṃ ti ? ” ādinā pucchāvissajjanānukkamena tivaggasaṅ-
gahaṃ² catuttimsasuttantapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ catusaṭṭhibhāṇa-
vāraparimāṇaṃ tantim saṅgāyitvā, “ Ayaṃ Dighanikāyo
nāmāti,” āyasmantaṃ³ Ānandaṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ. “ Āvuso
imaṃ tuyhaṃ⁴ nissitake vācethi.”

Tato anantaram asitibhāṇavāraparimāṇaṃ Majjhima-
kāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Dhammasenāpati⁵ Sāriputtattherassa
nissitake paṭicchāpesuṃ. “ Imaṃ tumhe ca⁶ pariharathāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ bhāṇa⁷ vārasataparimāṇaṃ Saṃyuttani-
kāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Mahākassapaṭtheraṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ.
“ Bhante imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ viśatibhāṇavārasataparimāṇaṃ Aṅguta-
ranikāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Anuruddhattheraṃ paṭicchāpe-
suṃ. “ Imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ

Dhammasaṅgaṇivibhaṅgaṃ ca Kathāvattuṃ ca Pug-
galāṃ,

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhānaṃ Abhidhammo ti vuccatīti.

Evaṃ suvaṇṇitaṃ⁸ sukhumaññagocaraṃ⁹ tantim saṅ-
gāyitvā, “ Idam Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ nāmāti,” vatvā, pañca
arahattasatāni sajjhāyaṃ akaṃsu.

Tato anantaraṃ Suttanipāta¹⁰ Dhammapada Udāna Itivut-
taka Vimānavatthu Peta¹¹ vatthu Thera Therigāthā¹² Jātaka-
Niddesa Paṭisambhidāpadāna Buddhavaṃsa Cariyāpiṭakādi-
bhedāṃ Khuddakavatthuṃ saṅgāyitvā, sabbe yeva sajjhā-
yaṃ akaṃsu.

Evaṃ sabbam etaṃ saṅgāyantaṃ Mahākassapappamu-
khena vasigaṇena : “ Ayaṃ Dhammo, ayaṃ Vinayo, idam

¹ S_{1,2} omit dasa-

² B tivaggasaṅgāhacattutimsasuttapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ

³ B inserts kittitvā ⁴ S₁ tumhākaṃ ⁵ S₁ -patino

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ B viśatibhāṇa- ⁸ B saṃvaṇṇitaṃ

⁹ B -gocaraṃ ti saṅ- ¹⁰ B Khuddakapāṭha Suttanipāta-

¹¹ B omits -vatthu Peta- ¹² B -Theragāthā Therigāthā-

Tato Vajjinam paṭibāhanatthāya Gaṅgāya nadiyā Gotama-
 titthāvidūre Pāṭaligāmake¹ Pāṭaliputtam nāma uttamam²
 nagaram māpetvā tattha vuttho³ Ajātasattu rājā, tato
 aparabhāge⁴ Udayabhaddo Anuruddho Muṇḍo Māgadā-
 yako Susunāgo ti channam Magadharājūnam⁵ accayena
 pattābhisekassa Kālāsokassa dasame saṁvacchare vassa-
 sataparinibbute Tathāgate āyasmā Yaso Kākaṇḍakaputto⁶
 Vajjisu cārikam caramāno: “Vesālikā kira Vajjiputtakā
 bhikkhū Vesāliyam dasa vatthūni dipentīti,” sutvā, “Na
 kho me tam⁷ patirūpam so’ham Dasabalassa sāsana-
 vipat-⁸ tim⁸ sutvā appossukko bhavēyyam, handāham adhamma-
 vādino niggahetvā Dhammam dipemīti,” cintetvā, dvādasa⁹
 bhikkhusatasahassāni mahāvane sannipātāpetvā,¹⁰ tesam
 majjhe¹¹ Revatattherena dasa vatthūni pucchāpetvā, Ānan-
 dasamañindasaddhivihārikaena dīṭṭhapubbaDasabalena vī-
 saṁvassasatikena¹² Sabbakāmittherena Vinayam¹³ vissajjā-
 petvā, tāni uddhammāni ubbinayāni apagataSatthusāsa-
 nāni katvā, “Puna Dhammañ ca Vinayañ ca saṅgāyissā-
 māti,” tesu tipīṭakadhare pattapatisambhīde satta¹⁴sata-
 bhikkhū uccinitvā, Vesāliyam Vālūkārāme¹⁵ sannisīdit-
 vā,¹⁶ Kālāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbam sāsana-
 malam sodhetvā, Mahākassapattothero viya puna piṭakavasena ni-
 kāyavasena āṅgavasena¹⁷ Dhammakkhandhanayavasena
 sabbam Dhammañ ca Vinayañ ca saṅgāyitvā atṭṭha-
 māsehi niṭṭhāpesi.

Tadā theravādalaṅkārabhūtehi dutiyasaṅgītikāra-
 kehi nig-
 gahitā dasasahassamattā pāpabhikkhū Mahāsaṅghika-
 mā nāma ācariyavādam akaṃsu. Tato visarukkhato nikkhanta-
 pañcasākhā viya Mahāsaṅghikanikāyato Gokuliko Ekabyo-

¹ B omits pāṭaligāmake

² S₂ omits uttamam

³ S₁ vutto; S₂ vutte

⁴ S₂ B omit apara-

⁵ S₂ -rājānam

⁶ B Kākaṇḍaputto

⁷ B kho pan’ etaṃ

⁸ B sāsana-paccattikam ānatvā

⁹ B dvāsatthi bhikkhusahassāni

¹⁰ B S₂ sannipātetvā

¹¹ B inserts yeva

¹² B viśavassa-

¹³ B omits Vinayam

¹⁴ B sattasate

¹⁵ S₂ Vālikā-

¹⁶ B sannipatitvā

¹⁷ B āgamavasena Dhammakkhandhavasena

hāriko ¹ Paṇṇattivādo Bāhuliko ² Cetiyavādo ti ete pañcācariyavādā jātā. Atha mahābodhito apahatāpahatavandākā ³ viya Theravādato nihatanihatā pāpabhikkhū, Mahimsāsako ⁴ Vajjiputtako Dhammuttariyo Bhaddayāniko ⁵ Channagāriko Sammittiyo Sabbatthavādi Dhammaguttiko ⁶ Kassapiyo Saṅkantiko ⁷ Suttavādo ti ete ekādasācariyavāde akāmsu. Evaṃ Theravādato sattarasa vādā candanakkhandhato nikkhantaanālakalāpā viya dutiye vassasate jātā. Tato param lābhasakkāranissitā gahitabhikkhuvesā vedapārāgā aññatitthiyā Buddhadhammaṃ titthiyadhamme pakkhipitvā, te ekato yojetvā puthujjanalokaṃ vancetvā tesāṃ tesāṃ kathentā, dandhānaṃ ⁸ sahakārāphalākāraṃ kimpakam iva adhammaṃ ⁹ Dhammalesena dassetvā, “Idaṃ Buddhavacanan ti,” voharantā. Hemavato ¹⁰ Rājagiriyo Siddhatthiko ¹¹ Pubbaseliyo Aparaseliyo Vājiriyo ¹² ti ete cha ¹³ ācariyavāde samutthāpesuṃ. Ime ¹⁴ catuvisati ācariyavādā Jambudīpe jātā. Dhammaruciya ¹⁵ Sāgaliyā ti dve ācariyavādā Lankādīpe jātā. Etesu Theravādo pana Bhagavato paṭṭhāya ¹⁶ gaganaGaṅgājalappavāho viya nimmalo, jātiraṇṇagamaṇi viya visuddho, padumadalehi ¹⁷ jalabindu viya nikāyantarehi asammiṣso hutvā, amatarasappavāhī puñṇacando viya sadevakaṃ lokaṃ ¹⁸ santappento yāv’ ajjatanā āgañchiti. ¹⁹

¹ S₂ Ekabbohāriko ; S₁ Ekavyāhāriko

² B Bahulikato ³ B pahatapahatā

⁴ S₂ Mahissāsako

⁵ S₂ Channāgāriko ; B Bhadrāyāniko Chandāgāriko Sappatiyo ⁶ B Dhammaguttako

⁷ B Saṅkantiyo ⁸ B addhānaṃ

⁹ S₂ adhammadhammalesanaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ Hemavāto ¹¹ S₁ Siddhatthito ; B Siddhatthako

¹² B vājagiriyo ¹³ B omits cha

¹⁴ S₁ inserts iti ¹⁵ S₂ B Dhammaruci-

¹⁶ B parinibbutakālato ¹⁷ S₂ -dalé

¹⁸ B omits lokaṃ ¹⁹ B āgacchati

Ettāvatā dasasahassa sapāpa¹ bhikkhū
 Niddhūya dhutadasavatthumalā² akaṃsu
 Yan te sunimmalayasena Yasena saddhim
 Saṅgitim ujjhitalā api dassitā sā.

Dutiyasaṅgītikathā.

Tato Kālāsokanarapatissūnavo Bhaddaseno Korāḍavaṇ-
 no³ Maṅguro Sabbañjaho Jāliko Ubhako⁴ Sañjāyo Korabyo⁵
 Nandivaddhano Pañcamako ti dasa bhātūrājāno⁶ ahesum.

Tato c' orapubbā⁷ Uggasenānando Paṇḍukanando Paṇ-
 dugatinando Bhūtapālanando Raṭṭhapālanando Govisāṇa-⁸
 kanando Dasasiddhakanando Kevaṭṭanando Dhananando
 ti nava nandarājāno ahesum.

Tato⁹ Viḍūḍabhasaṅgāme Kapilavatthuto nikkhanta-
 Sakyaputtehi māpīte Morīyanagare Narindakulasambhavo
 Candaguttakumāro Cāna¹⁰kkadvija¹¹ patisamussāhito¹²
 Pāṭaliputte¹³ rājā ahoṣi.

Tassa putto Bindusāro nāma pituaccayena rājā hutvā
 ekasataputtakānaṃ¹⁴ janako ahoṣi.

Tesu Moriyavaṃsajāya Dhammādeviyā AsokaTissābhi-
 dhānānaṃ dvinnam puttānaṃ majjhe¹⁵ jeṭṭho Asokaku-
 māro Avantiraṭṭhaṃ bhuñjati, piṭarā pesito Pāṭaliputtato
 paññāsāyojanamatthake¹⁶ Viḍūḍabha¹⁷bhayaḡatānaṃ Sāki-
 yānaṃ āvāsam Vedisam¹⁸ nāma nagaram patva, tattha
 surayuvatinibbisesaṃ Vedisam¹⁹ Sakya²⁰kumārikam ādāya

¹ S₂ supāpa-

² B -male

³ B Korāḍavo Paṅguro Sabbañcayo

⁴ S₁ Ubhato ; B Usabho

⁵ S₂ Kāraṇḍo ; S₁ Korabbyo ; B Sañcayo Ko^o

⁶ B bhātikarājāno

⁷ B omits c'ora-

⁸ S₁ Govisānanando ; B Govisānikanando Pasiddhakan-
 ando Kevalanando

⁹ B Viṭaṭūbhasaṅgāme

¹⁰ S₁ Mānanakkadvija-

¹¹ B Takkadvija-

¹² S₂ -patisamussāsito

[¹³ B Pāṭaliputtarājā

¹⁴ B -puttānaṃ

¹⁵ B omits majjhe

¹⁶ S₂ -matthato

¹⁷ B Viṭaṭūbha-

¹⁸ B māpitaVedisam ; S_{1,2} Vethisam

¹⁹ S_{1,2} Vethisam

²⁰ S₁ Sakka-

Ujjenirājadhāniyā¹ rajjam karonto, Mahindābhidhānam sakalalokasivaṅkaram kumāraṇ ca Saṅghamittābhidhāniṃ² lokānandakaram kumārikaṇ ca labhivā, tesam mukhapadumavanāva³ lokanasukham anubhavanto pituno gilāna-bhāvaṃ sutvā, sīgham⁴ Pāṭaliputtam upagantvā pitucaraṇapāricariyaṃ⁵ katvā tassāvasāne rajjam aggahesi.

Tam sutvā yuvarājā Sumanābhidhāno kujjhitvā : “Ajjamaraṇam vā me hotu rajjam vā hotu⁶ ti” atthānavuti bhātukesarinikaraparivuto,⁷ baddhavalāha⁸ kādi⁹ sihasamānaparakkamehi sūramahāyodhehi sanāthikatāya ravikiraṇaparāmāsavipphurita¹⁰ vimalatalena¹¹ uddhaṅgatakuntalatāvanena samuggataniluppala¹² makulavanagahaṇam mahāsaram viya gaganatalam kurumānāya pāṭhinavaṇṇehi sunisitakhaggapaṭṭehi thitamajjhantikadivasakarehi viya vijjotamānāya accimantīhi patti¹³ pantihi osadhitārakāvalihi viya pajjalantiyā aparimitagajatura¹⁴ garathāya caturaṅginiyā senāya parivuto, aññamaññasihanādaghanagajjitāni vividhapaharaṇappahārāgajakavacajalitadahanavijjucchatā¹⁵ bhāsuraṇi¹⁶ gambhīratthanitacāpajaladharanikkhantasara-dhārāsahassāni vassāpento, kanakakinkīṇikajālajhaṅkāravirāvaṇam¹⁷ mahāmeghāvarodhamuttanabhatalanimmalanisi-tamukhaṃ vividharatanappabhābhāsuraṇamsisaṅghatikam¹⁸ bhimsanaramaṇiyadassanaṃ sattivassaṇ¹⁹ ca vassāpento, saṃvattasāgarajalatarāṅgasāṅghāto viya ajjhottharanto upagacchi.²⁰

Tadā²¹ Ujjenirājā samaramahāussavapamodanibbharo²²

¹ B -rājathāniyā ² B -dhānam ³ B -padumāvalokana-

⁴ B sīgham ⁵ S₁ -paricayaṃ ⁶ S₂ B omit hotu

⁷ S₁ -bhātika- ⁸ B thaddhabalāhakādi- ⁹ S₁ -kādihi

¹⁰ B -parāmasanavippurita- ¹¹ S₂ -thalena

¹² S₁ -upphala- ¹³ S_{1,2} omit patti-

¹⁴ B -tuṅga- ¹⁵ B -ghatā ¹⁶ S₁ inserts gambhirāṇi

¹⁷ B kanakakikaṇikajālacaṅkāravirāvaṇam

¹⁸ S_{1,2} -bhāsurasisaṅghatikam

¹⁹ S₂ satthi-

²⁰ S₂ -gañchi

²¹ S₂ Ujjeniyā

²² B -pamodananibbhayo

yodhavikkamadassanābhilāso¹ saṅgāmam pakkhanditvā, ripubalajalanidhimajjhe khaggajālāvaliḥhāvaḷabānalasadiṣo arātimathanam katvā, jalamānadivasakaro viya atthaṅgate yuvarājarajanikare rājadārakatārakānikaram² antarādhāpetvā, kusumapurasarasisajanakamalavanam³ vikāsetvā, jinavaraparinibbānato dvinnam vassasatānam upari atthārasame vasse sakalaJambudīpe ekarajjābhisekam patvā, gaganamedinīyojanuggatāvagatatatejadahanasañcayo⁴ devatāhi patidīnam upanīyamānasolasakalasānotattasallilānāgalatākālāpo tathānītāgadāmalakaharitakasahakārāphalavivīdharāga⁵ sātākakaparāmasanapītavattāChaddantadaha-pāno⁶ nāgo⁷ panīyamānadibbakuvalayavilepanañjanasumanakusumapaṭo sukābhiniyamānanavutivāhasahassadaha⁸ sarasayañjātasālīmañjarīnivaho undurakatānitthusākhandaṇḍulo⁹ gahitamakarandabindu¹⁰ madhukarakulakatamādhunivahamahānaso acchagaṇapata¹¹ nakūṭakam-mārasālo madhuramanoharakaravīkasakuṇaravapūritaante-puro,¹² iti vacanapathātītaya¹³ satāya aparimāṇarājiddhi¹⁴ sampanno uparatavyāpāratāya SamaṇaBrāhmaṇapayirūpāsanaṃ kātukāmo nānāpāsaṇḍavāsino ānāpetvā vīmaṃsitvā bhojētvā vissajjento vitināmeti.

Tato sagabbhāya yuvarājabhariyāya sāmīno vināsaṃ sutvā bhitāya pācīna¹⁵ dvārāvidūre Caṇḍalagāmam pavitthāya gāmadvāre nigrodhatarumūle¹⁶ vijāto tatthādhivatthāya devatāya paripālito Nigrodhakumāro, sattavassiko vasa-māno Mahāvaruṇattherena pabbajito, khuragge yeva arahattam patvā, saṃsārapariyante tthito ekadivasam pācīnadisāvīlāsini¹⁷ udayācalasīrasi rattuppalasekhare¹⁸ viya

¹ B -dassanalālāso² B -tārānikaram³ S₁ sujana-⁴ B -sañjalo⁵ B -anurāga-⁶ S₂ -dahato ; S₁ -dahāpāno⁷ B -Chaddantapānanāgo⁸ B omits -daha-⁹ S₂ -lato¹⁰ S₁ -sibbu- ; B omits -bindu-¹¹ B -pahata-¹² S₁ -antopuro¹³ S₁ -pathātikkamanatāya¹⁴ S₁ rājiddhiyā¹⁵ B Pāṭali-¹⁶ B -rukkhamūle ; -puttanagare¹⁷ S₂ -disāsini¹⁸ S_{1,2} -sekhare

addhadivasakare virocamaṇe upajjhāyam abhivādetvā dakkhiṇadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, mātaraṃ Sumanarājiniṃ¹ datṭhum pācīnadvārābhimukhaṃ gacchanto rājāṅgaṇaṃ sampāpunī.

Tadā hārasisirasariro pi ripujana²santāpakārī nimmalapabho pi malinikatārātivanitāmukhakamalāsobho rājā Asoko sihapañjarena³ olokento, Nigrodhasāmaṇeram iriyāpathasampannaṃ nagarajanānayanāni⁴ ākaddhantaṃ⁵ dīghaputhulaniccalanayanappabhāhi yugamattaṃ rañjayantaṃ disvā, pasīditvā sañjātapemo⁶ sabahumaṇo, ānāpetvā, setacchattassa heṭṭhā sihāsane nisīdāpetvā, bhojetvā sāmaṇerassa vacanādāse dissamānaṃ Dasabala-dhammakāyaṃ disvā, ratanattaye pasīditvā,⁷ sapariso saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāya, tato⁸ paṭṭhāya manojalanidhi-saṃvaddhamānasaddhoganivaho pubbabhojanāni titthiysatṭhisahassāni niharitvā, bhikkhusatṭhisahassānaṃ sukāhataśālisampāditaṃ⁹ bhattaṃ paṭṭhapetvā, devatopanītaṃ Anotattasālīlaṃ nāgalatādantakaṭṭhaṃ ca upanāmetvā, niccaṃ bhikkhupāricariyaṃ karonto, ekadivasāṃ kanaka-saṅkhalikābandhanaṃ vissajjetvā kappāyukaṃ kālanāgarājaṃ¹⁰ nāgabhavanā ānāyitvā, taṃ¹¹ samussitasetacchatte rājapallaṅke nisīdāpetvā, vividhasurabhikusumādīhi pūjetvā, sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitehi soḷasitthisahasseehi samantato parikkhipāpetvā, "Taṃ¹² anantañāṇassa munivarassa rūpaṃ mama nayanavisayaṃ¹³ karohīti," vatvā, tena nimmitaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇānubyañjanopetaṃ nānāragavimalarasmimālāsamujjalaṃ¹⁴ Buddharūpaṃ disvā, pītisukhasamappito, sattāhaṃ akkhipūjaṃ katvā, "Tath-

¹ B taṃ Sumanarājiniṇidatṭhum

² S₂ paripūjana-

³ S₂ -pañjare

⁴ S₂ nāgara-; B -mananayanāni

⁵ S₁ ākaddhayantaṃ

⁶ B -pemaabahumaṇo

⁷ S₁ inserts ta- pa-

⁸ S₁ omits ta- pa-

⁹ S₂ suvāhata-; S₁ suvakāhata-

¹⁰ B kālanāgarājānaṃ

¹¹ S₁ omits taṃ

¹² B omits taṃ

¹³ B -visayakammaṃ

¹⁴ S₁ -virāga-; B nānānurāga-

āgatassa ekaṃ¹ Dhammakkhandham ekena² vihārena
 pūjessāmīti,³ ekadivasam⁴ eva channavutikoṭidhanam
 vissajjetvā, Asokārāmaṃ⁵ nāma mahāvihāraṃ ca saka-
 laJambudīpe caturāsītiyā nagarasahassesu caturāsīticetiya-
 sahassapatimanditāni caturāsītivihārasahassāni ca kārā-
 petvā vihāramahadivase sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāya saho-
 dhāya aparimitāya caturāṅginīyā senāya parivuto
 amaranagarasirim apahasantam⁶ iva alaṅkatapatiyat-
 tam ramaṇīyaṃ⁷ kusumapuram anuvicaranto⁸ vihāraṃ
 gantvā, tasmim̐ khane sannipatitānaṃ asītikotiḥhik-
 khūnaṃ⁹ channavutīnaṃ ca bhikkhunīsatasahassānaṃ
 majjhe tthātvā, tesaṃ lokavivaraṇapāṭihīrānubhāvena
 Asokārāme tthito va catuddisā anuvilokento samantato
 jalanidhipariyantam Jambudīpaṃ disvā, caturāsīti¹⁰ ca¹¹
 vihārasahassāni ulārāhi vihāramahāpūjāhi virocamaṇāni
 disvā,¹² ulārena pitipāmojjena samannāgato, sāsanadāyāda-
 bhāvam¹³ patthayamāno yuvarājassa Tissakumārassa
 pabbajitakālato patthāya pabbajjam patthayamānaṃ
 jetthaputtam paripuṇṇavīsativassam Mahindarāja¹⁴ kumā-
 raṃ ca sāmikassa¹⁵ Aggibrahmarājakumārassa pabbajita-
 divasato patthāya anāgārābhīratam aṭṭhārasavassam Saṅ-
 ghamittaṃ ca rājadhitaram pabbajetvā tato Nigrodhatthe-
 rassa devasikaṃ satasahassaṃ Buddhassa cetiye gandha-
 mālādi¹⁶ pūjanatthāya satasahassaṃ Dhammadharāṇaṃ
 catupaccayatthāya¹⁷ satasahassaṃ saṅghassa satasahas-
 saṃ catusu dvāresu bhesajjatthāya satasahassan ti evaṃ
 divase divase¹⁸ pañcasatasahassāni vissajjetvā sāsaṇe
 ulāraṃ lābhasakkāraṃ pavattesi.

¹ S₁ ekekaṃ ² S₁ eke ekena ³ B pūjissāmīti

⁴ S₁ ekadivasassam eva ⁵ B Asokaṃ nāma

⁶ S₂ avasahantam ; B avahasantam

⁷ B omits ramaṇīyaṃ ⁸ S₂ -puram api caranto

⁹ S₂ B asītibhikkhukotiṇaṃ ¹⁰ S₁ caturāsītiṃ

¹¹ B omits ca ¹² S₂ passanto ; B passamāno

¹³ S₂ sāsaṇe ¹⁴ S₂ Mahindaṃ ¹⁵ B sāmikaAggi-

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -dīni ¹⁷ B catupacca° sata° catūsu dvāresu

¹⁸ S₂ omits divase

Iti vibhavam anappam sādhipaṇṇā labhitvā
 Vigatamadapamādā cattakāmappasangā,
 Akariya janakhedam puñṇakammābhirāmā¹
 Vipulavidhapuñṇam suppasannā karonti.

Tadā titthiyā rājānugataJambudīpavāsīhi bahumānam
 alabhamānā, lābhasakkāram patthayantā sāsane pabbajitvā,
 sakāni² sakāni ditthigatāni: “Ayaṃ Dhammo ayaṃ
 Vinago ti,” dipentā, pabbajjam alabhamānā pi³ sayam eva
 muṇḍetvā,⁴ kāsāyāni vatthāni⁵ acchādetvā, vihāresu
 vicarantā,⁶ uposatham pi pavāraṇam pi saṅghakammam pi
 gaṇakammam pi⁷ pavisantā, bhikkhusaṅghena Dhammena
 Vinayena Satthusāsanaena niggayhamānā pi Dhamma-
 Vinayānulomāya paṭipattiyā asaṇṭha⁸hantā, anekarūpaṃ⁹
 sāsanaassa abbudaṇ¹⁰ ca malaṇ ca kaṇṭakaṇ ca samuṭṭhā-
 petvā, aggim¹¹ paricarantā, pañcatāpaṃ¹² tapantā,
 ādiccam anuparivattantā¹³ viharanti.

Tato pubbe yeva¹⁴ Tisso nāma Mahābrahmā parittāyuko
 upariBrahmaloku¹⁵papattiyā bhāvitamaggo dutiyasaṅgīti-
 kārakehi Dhammarājasāvakehi Brahmalokam upagantvā:
 “Āvuso ito vassasatassa¹⁶ upari atthārasame vasse sāsane
 mahantam abbudam uppajjissati, mayaṇ ca sakalam
 manussalokaṃ kāmāvacaradevalokaṇ ca olokayamānā
 kañci¹⁷ tadupaddavaghātakam adisvā Brahmalokaṃ
 vicinantā¹⁸ bhavantam addasāma,¹⁹ sādhu sappurisa,
 manussaloke nibattitvā sāsanaṃ²⁰ paggaṇhitvā dehīti,”

¹ S₂ -kāmābhi-² B sakāni once³ S₁ inserts sadhammavinayā hi lobhā⁴ B muṇḍitvā⁵ S₂ B omit vattho⁶ S₂ calantā⁷ S₁ omits gaṇakammam pi⁸ B omits asaṇṭha^o⁹ B S₂ anekarūpasāsanaassa¹⁰ B abbudaṇ ca kaṇḍakaṇ ca¹¹ S₁ aggim hi¹² B pañcatāpaṃ¹³ B anuvattantā¹⁴ B Tisso nāma Brahmā parikkhīṇāyuko¹⁵ B -lokūpa-¹⁶ S₂ vassasatasahassato¹⁷ B kiñci tam upa^o¹⁸ B vicarantā¹⁹ B ayam eva passāma²⁰ B sāsanaṃpaccayo bhavitum paṭiṇṇam dehīti

yācito, "Sādhūti," tuṭṭhaattho paṭisunitvā, thesesu naralokam āgantvā,¹ dahare SiggavaCaṇḍavajjitthere² āmantetvā, "TissaBrahmā manussaloke uppajjissati, tumhesu eko tam³ pabbājetu, eko Buddhavacanam uggaṇhāpetu, idaṃ vo saṅgītimandalam anupagamanena⁴ samāropitaṃ daṇḍakamman ti," vatvā, anukkamena parinibbutesu, "Ahaṃ⁵ kira sāsane uppannam abbudaṃ sodhetvā sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ⁶ samattho bhavissāmi," pītisāgare nimmujiṭvā rasātalam⁷ otaranto viya Brahmaloḷā⁸ cavitvā, sujātam mahaddhanam aparimita-yasopetaṃ sakalalokapaññātam Moggalikamalayonisūnum paṭicca tassa kulasīlarūpasampannāya Brāhmaṇakaññāya kucchiyaṃ nibbattitvā, mahāparihārena parihariyamāno⁹ man¹⁰ohāriṇaṃ yobbanam patvā, soḷasavass¹¹ uddesiko yeve vedattayapārāgo madhuro¹² dāravacanalaṅṇayutto kavijanamanaḥkamalavanavikasa¹³ nakaro vadataṃ varo, Siggavattheram attano paṭisandhidivasato¹⁴ paṭṭhāya geham piṇḍāya pavisitvā¹⁵ sattavassaccayena, "Aticchatha bhante ti" laddhavacanamattam pasamsitvā, tadupādāya paṭiladdhabhattam ekadivasam, "Samayo dāni māṇavakam pabbājetuṃ ti," tasmiṃ gehe sabbāsanāni antaradhāpetvā attano pallaṅke nisinnaṃ disvā, kupito anattamano tīsu vedesu sanighaṇḍukeṭubhesu sākharappabhedesu itihāsa-pañcamesu yāni¹⁶ yāni gaṇṭhitthānāni tāni tāni¹⁷ theram¹⁸ pucchitvā tena tāni vissajjetvā¹⁹: "Yassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhati, tassa cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjissati, yassa vā pana cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjhissati, tassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhatīti," pucchita-

¹ S₂ gantvā ² S₂ Siggavaṃ Caṇḍi- ³ S₂ omits tam

⁴ B anupagamane ⁵ B TissaBrahmā pi

⁶ S₂ B paggaṇhetuṃ ⁷ B dahatalam

⁸ B Brahmaloḷāto ⁹ B inserts ti ¹⁰ B manohāriyaṃ

¹¹ S₂ -vattuddesike ¹² B madhuroḷāra- ¹³ S₁ -kāsa-

¹⁴ S₁ paṭisandhito ; B paṭisandhigahaṇḍadivasato

¹⁵ B pavisetvā pattavayaṇcayena

¹⁶ B yāni once

¹⁷ S₂ B omit tāni

¹⁸ S₁ therā

¹⁹ B vissejetvā

Cittayamakapañho tamogabbham¹ pavittho viya, "Dehi me² samaṇa mantan ti," vatvā, "Dema no vesadhārino³ ti," mantehi palobhito therassa santike pabbajitvā, dvattimsākāre⁴ parikammaṃ karonto, na cirass' eva sotāpanno hutvā, Caṇḍa⁵vajjittherassa santike sātthaka-
thaṃ Satthuvacanam⁶ uggāhitvā,⁷ upasampanno ācariyu⁸pajjhāyesu attano hatthe sakalaBuddhavacanam patitthāpetvā, dutiyasaṅgītikākarakāro⁹pitadaṇḍakammato pi¹⁰ mun¹¹citvā, yāvatāyukam tthatvā, parinibbutesu kammaṭṭhānaṃ vadḍhetvā, pañcavimutti¹² padumasañ-
channaṃ vipassanātīralekhaṃ vipassakahaṃsasama-
sevitam¹³ atthaaariyamaggasalilasampunṇaṃ nibbānana-
hāsaram ogāhetvā kilesalavamalaṃ¹⁴ dhovitvā arahatta-
phalaṃ samadhigañchi.¹⁵

Tato so saradasamayaparipunṇacando¹⁶ viya jinasāsanā-
kāsam obhāsayingto¹⁷ surāsuraḡarūlavijjādharakinnara-
naroraḡabrahmavanditapādāravindo MoggaliputtaTissat-
thero ti pākato sakalaloke sayam anubuddho¹⁸ pi
sammāsambuddho viya DhammaVinayaṃ sandassetvā
Asokārāme viharanto,¹⁹ tadā tatthātīkakkha²⁰laṃ
titthiyopanītaṃ sāsanaṇilopaṃ disvā, "Uppannaṃ dāni tam
adhikaraṇaṃ na sakkā ettha vasatā may' etaṃ vūpasametun
ti," dīghadassi²¹ aggasissa²²Mahindattherassa gaṇaṃ

¹ S₂ nabho-; B nisāgabbhapavittho

² B omits me

³ B vesam

⁴ B bāttimsā°

⁵ S₂ Caṇḍi-

⁶ S₂ B. -sāsanam

⁷ B uggahetvā

⁸ B hutvā ācariya

⁹ B -karakaro-

¹⁰ S₂ B omit pi

¹¹ B mucchitvā

¹² B pañcavidhvimutti°

¹³ S₂ vipassakaṇgaṃ sasevitaṃ; B vipassakahaṃsa-
saṅghasevitaṃ ariyamaggasalilasampannaṃ

¹⁴ B kilesavalamalaṃ sodhetvā; S₁ kilesamalaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ B omit sam-

¹⁶ B saradasamaye punṇacando

¹⁷ B avabhāsayingto

¹⁸ B anubuddho viya DhammaVinayaṃ sandasse°

¹⁹ B tadā tittham atikkhamikkhalatitthiyosaritasāsana-
vilomaṃ disvā uppannam adhi°

²⁰ S₁ -kakkhalā

²¹ S₂ -dassi

²² S₂ aggasissassa

niyyādetvā, upariGaṅgāya Ahogaṅgapabbatam gantvā, samāpattisukham anubhavanto viharati.

Tadā Jambudīpe sabbavihāresu titthiyagaṇākiññesu sattavassāni bhikkhūnam uposathapavāraṇā nāhoṣi.

Tato rājā: "Asokārāme sattavassāni uposatho upacchinno ti," sutvā, ekam amaccam āṇāpesi: "Vihāram gantvā, tvaṃ¹ taṃ adhikaraṇam vūpasametvā uposatham kāraṇepēhiti." So rājānam paṭipucchitum avisahanto, "Yathā nāma paccantaṃ vūpasametvā core ghātenti,² evam eva ye uposatham na karonti te mārāpetukāmo rājā bhavissatiti," vihāram gantvā bhikkhusaṅgham sannipādetvā rājasāsanam³ sāvetvā, "Uposatham karoṭhāti," vatvā, "Nāmayam saha titthiyehi⁴ uposatham karomāti," vutte, therānam paṭipāṭiyā asinā⁵ sisāni pātetum ārabhi.

Tato pure yeva rañño bhātā Tissakumāro yuvarājasirim anubhavanto ekadivasam migavam⁶ gantvā, Mahādhammarakkhitattheram tarumūle⁷ samāsinaṃ samadavanagajena⁸ sakusumasālasākhāya vijīyamānaṃ⁹ disvā, "Aham pi jinasāsanam pavisitvā kadā vanagahane viharissan ti," cintento, tasmiṃ samaye theram ākāsam¹⁰ uppatitvā vikasitapadumānanesu kesara¹¹dasanehi Nandanasarasirim¹² avahasantiyā¹³ viya Asokārāmapokkharāṇiyā salilapitthe thatvā¹⁴ cīvarāṇi gagane nidahitvā nahāyamānaṃ disvā, "Ajj' eva pabbajeyyan ti," rājānam anujānāpetvā, ulāravibhavena purisaṣaṭa¹⁵sahassena saddhim Mahādhammarakkhitattherassa santike pabbajitvā arahattam pāpuṇi.

Tato so Asokārāme viharanto tenāmaccena katipayānaṃ therānam sisāni pāṭitāni¹⁶ disvā gantvā tassāsanne āsane nisīdi.

¹ B omits tvaṃ ² B ghaṭanti ³ S₁ rājāsanaṃ

⁴ B titthiyehiṭi vuttatherānaṃ ⁵ S₂ asinaṃ

⁶ S₂ migavana ⁷ B tarumūlasamāsinaṃ

⁸ B samadavananāgena

⁹ B vijīyamānaṃ ; S₁ vijānamānaṃ ¹⁰ B ākāse

¹¹ B -padumānanasukesara° ¹² B Nandasarasiri

¹³ S₁ apa-

¹⁴ S₂ thatvā

¹⁵ B -satta-

¹⁶ S_{1,2} pāṭitāni

So theram sañjānitvā sattham nipātetum¹ avisahanto gantvā rañño tam attham ārocesi.

Tam² sutvā sasoko Dhammāsoko Asokārāmaṃ gantvā : .
 “Ayaṃ bhante amacco mayā anāṇatto³ bhikkhūnaṃ jivitā voropesi. Kassa nu kho iminā pāpena⁴ bhavitabban ti?” pucchitvā, “Tav’⁵ etam pāpan ti,” ca “Ubhinnaṃ pi vo pāpam etan ti,” ca “Natthi⁶ t’etam amacass’ evāti,” vutte,⁷ tadahe’ va⁸ cattāro Dhammakathike ekekaṃ bhikkhusahassasahassaparivāraṃ katvā cattāro ca amacce ekekaṃ⁹ purisasahassasahassaparivāraṃ pesesi, “Rājā bhante āmantetīti,” vatvā, “Theram ānethāti.”¹⁰

Thero tesam samīpam upagātānaṃ¹¹ tathā¹² vuttaṃ rājasandesam sutvā nāgañchi. Dutiyam pi kho rājā attha Dhammakathike there attha ca¹³ amacce¹⁴ sahasasahassaparivāre yeva pesetvā¹⁵ tath’ eva vācāpetvā therassa¹⁷ anāgamaṇaṃ sutvā,
 “Bhikkhūpadeseṇa sāsanaṃ bhante avasīdati, sāsana¹⁸-paṭiggahana¹⁹ tthāya no sahāyako hothāti,”²⁰ soḷasa Dhammakathike there²¹ soḷasa ca amacce sahasasahassaparivāre yeva pesesi. Thero tathā vuttaṃ rājasāsanaṃ sutvā,
 “Yaṃ kho aham mūlato paṭṭhāya sāsanaṃ paggaṇ-hissāmīti²² pabbajito, ayaṃ dāni me²³ so kālo anuppatto ti,” cammakhaṇaṃ gahetvā²⁴ va²⁵ utthahitva, “Thero mahallako pi vayhaṃ vā sivikaṃ vā nābhīruhissatīti,”²⁶

¹ B pātetum

² S₂ inserts rājā

³ S₂ ānāṇatto va ; B ānāṇatto

⁴ S₁ imam pāpaṃ

⁵ B tav’ ev’

⁶ S₁ natthi te ; S₂ na te taṃ

⁷ B inserts ca

⁸ S₂ omits va

⁹ B ekekapurisasahassaparivāre

¹⁰ B theram āharathāti

¹¹ B samīpam upagantvāna

¹² S₂ yathā

¹³ S₂ omits ca

¹⁴ S₂ amacca-

¹⁵ S₂ pesesi

¹⁶ S₂ omits from tath’ eva to pesesi

¹⁷ B tath’ eva rājakathaṃ katvā therassa

¹⁸ MSS. sāsanaṃ

¹⁹ B paggaṇa-

²⁰ B hohīti

²¹ B omits there

²² S₂ -hissatīti pabbā- ; B pabbajito

²³ B ce

²⁴ B gahetvā thero

²⁵ S₂ omits va

²⁶ S_{1,2} insert taṃ

sutvā, upanītāya Brahnavimānanibbisesāya nāvāya
gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolambakam viniggilantam¹
iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatārakākhacitavitānam bandhitvā,
nānāpabhāsamudayasamujjalitasāni² pakāram parikkhi-
pāpetvā, alaṅkata³ maṇḍape mudusukhumavasanāsane
nisinno, pasanna Gaṅgāṅganāya taraṅgakarehi⁴ viya pheṇa-
valikusumehi⁵ pūjyamāno, dvīsu tīresu vihitārakkhāya
Gaṅgāya Pāṭaliputtam patvā nāvāya otaranto yeva
jānumatta⁶ udakam otinnassa vasudhādhipassa hatthe
aggahesi, “Yasmā raññāham pañham⁷ pucchanatthāya
āmantito,⁸ tasmā⁹ antevāsiko¹⁰ me ayan ti.”

Atha rājā theram Sakiyam uyyānam¹¹ netvā bāhirato
tikkhattum parikkhipanto ārakkham t̐apetvā, sayam eva
therassa pāde dhovitvā makkhetvā¹² santike nisiditvā,
“Paṭibalo nu kho thero ti,” vimaṁsanatthāya, “Aham
bhante ekam pāṭihār¹³ iyaṁ datṭhukāmo ti,” vatvā,
“Kataram mahārājāti?” vutte, “Paṭhavikampanam
bhante ti,” “Sakalapāṭhavikampanam udāhu padesa-
pāṭhavikampanan ti?” “Kataram ettha¹⁴ bhante
dukkarataran¹⁵ ti?” “Kin nu kho mahārāja kamsapātiyā
udakapunnāya sabbam udakam kampetum dukkarataram,¹⁶
udāhu upaddhan ti?” “Upaddham bhante ti.” “Evam
eva kho mahārāja padesapāṭhavikampanam dukkara-
taran¹⁷ ti.” “Tena hi bhante padesapāṭhavikampanam
passissāmiti,” vatvā, “Tena hi mahārāja samantā yojane
yojane puratthimāya disāya ekena cakkena sīmam
atikkamitvā¹⁸ ratho tiṭṭhatu, dakkhiṇāya disāya dvīhi
pādehi sīmam atikkamitvā¹⁹ asso tiṭṭhatu, pacchimāya

¹ B vinigga°² B -sānipākāraparikkhāram³ S₂ -kate⁴ B taraṅgakarehi pi sikatacupunnāvalikusumehi⁵ S₂ inserts su- ⁶ S₂ B -mattam ⁷ S₁ raññā pañham⁸ MSS. āmantiko ⁹ S_{1,2} insert me ¹⁰ -vāsiko yeva¹¹ S₂ Sākiyauiyyā°¹² B telenā makkhitvā¹³ S₂ -hāram¹⁴ B katham etta¹⁵ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁶ S₂ B dukkaram¹⁷ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁸ B akkamitvā¹⁹ B akkamitvā

disāya ekena pādena sīmam atikkamitvā¹ puriso tiṭṭhatu, uttarāya disāya upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmam atikkamitvā² ekā³ udakapāti tiṭṭhatūti," vutte tathā kārāpesi.

Thero abhiññāpādakam catutthajjhānam samāpajjitvā vutṭhāya, "Rājā passatūti," yojanappamāṇam paṭhavicalanam adhiṭṭhahi.⁴ Puratthimāya⁵ disāya rathassa⁶ anto sīmāya ṭhitacakkam cali, itaram na cali. Evaṃ dakkhiṇapacchimāsu disāsu assapurisānam anto sīmāya ṭhitapādāy' eva calimsu, upaḍḍhupaddham sariraṇ ca. Uttarāya disāya udakapātiyā pi anto sīmāya ṭhitam⁷ upaḍḍhabhāgagatam eva⁸ udakam cali, avasesam niccalam ahosi. Rājā tam pāṭihāriyam disvā, "Sakkoti dāni thero sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ⁹ ti," niṭṭham gantvā, tam ev' attham ārocesi, "Kass' etam pāpam hotīti?"

Thero tam sutvā : "Kim pana te mahārāja atthi cittam, ayaṃ vihāram gantvā bhikkhū ghātetūti?"^{10 11} "Natthi bhante ti," vutte,¹² "Sace te mahārāja natthi evarūpam cittam, natthi tuyham pāpam ti," vatvā rājānam tam attham Dhammarājavacanena bodhāpento,¹³ "Cetanā 'ham bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi, cetayitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya¹⁴ manasā ti," idaṃ suttaṃ ca¹⁵ Tittirajātakaṃ ca āharitvā, kammaṃ vibhajitvā,¹⁶ Asokam nissokam katvā, tatth'¹⁷ eva samantato¹⁸ nīlādipaṇcavaṇṇakusumapatimaṇḍite kusumagandhasugandhe rājuyyāne satta divasāni vasanto rājānam samayam uggaṇhāpesi.

Atha rājā tasmim yeva¹⁹ sattahe Yakkhadvayena sakalaJambudīpe bhikkhū Asokārāme sannipāpetvā,²⁰ sattame

¹ B akkamitvā ² B upaḍḍham eva sīmam akkamitvā

³ S₁ eko ⁴ S₂ adhiṭṭhahitvā

⁵ B puratthimabhāgāya rathassa

⁶ S₂ *inserts* upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmam atikkamitvā

⁷ B *omits* ṭhitam

⁸ B upaḍḍhabhāgam eva ⁹ S₁ paṭiggaṇhitum

¹⁰ S₂ saṅghātetūti ¹¹ S₂ B *insert* vatvā

¹² S₂ *omits* ti vutte ¹³ B -vacanena thomento

¹⁴ S₁ vācā- ¹⁵ B *omits* ca ¹⁶ B vibhajetvā

¹⁷ B tath' eva ¹⁸ MSS. samantako

¹⁹ B *omits* yeva ²⁰ B sannipātāpetvā

divase theram ādaya vihāraṃ gantvā, saṇipākārantare therena saḥāsino ekaladdhike bhikkhū¹ ekato ekato karetvā, ekamekaṃ bhikkhusamūhaṃ pakkosāpetvā pucchi, “Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?”

Tato Sassatavādino,² “Sassatavādi,” āhaṃsu. Tathā ekacce³ Sassatikā Antānantikā⁴ Amarāvikkhepikā Adhiccasaṃmuppannikā Saññivādā Asaññivādā⁵ Nevasaññināsaññivādā Ucchedavādā Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā⁶ “Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādi,”⁷ āhaṃsu.

Rājā paṭhamam eva: “Uggahitasamayattā na yime bhikkhū aññatitthiya ime ti,” ñatva, tesāṃ setakāni⁸ datvā saṭṭhisahassee aññatitthiye uppabbajetvā, bhikkhū⁹ pi pakkosāpetvā, “Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?” vatvā, “Vibhajjavādi¹⁰ mahārājati,” vutte, “Vibhajjavādi bhante Tathāgato ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Āma mahārājati,” vutte “Visuddhan¹¹ dāni bhante sāsanaṃ, karotu bhikkhusaṅgho uposathan ti,” ārakkhaṃ datvā nāgaram pavisi.¹²

Athāyasmā Moggaliputtatissatthero samaggena saṅghena uposathaṃ katvā, tasmīṃ samāgame sannipatitānaṃ saṭṭhisatasahassānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe parappavādam maddanto, kathāvattahuppakaraṇaṃ bhāsivā, tesu uccinivā tipitakapariyattidharānaṃ pabhinnapaṭisambhidānaṃ tevijjādibhedānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saḥassam ekaṃ gahetvā, Asokārāme sannisiditvā,¹³ Dhammāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbāṃ sāsanaṃ malaṃ visodhetvā, Mahākassapaṭthero viya Yasatthero viya ca¹⁴ DhammaVinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā navahi māsehi niṭṭhāpesi.

¹ B ekalo bhikkhū^o bis

² B inserts pi

³ S₂ B ekacca-

⁴ B Antānantakā

⁵ B omits Asaññivādā ⁶ S₂ omits Diṭṭha^o ⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S₁ setakāni vatthāni ñatvā; S₂ setakādini

⁹ S₂ bhikkhū pi pak^o; S₁ omits pi

¹⁰ B vibhajjavādi bis

¹¹ B suddham

¹² B pavisiti

¹³ B sannipatitvā

¹⁴ S₁ omits ca

Sādhukāraṃ dadanti va¹ sāsanaṭṭhitikāraṇā,²
Sāṅgītipariyosāne akampittha³ mahāmāhī ti

Yā saṭṭhititthiyasahassanisāgataṃ⁴ taṃ
Dulladdhighoratimiraṃ vinihacca sammā,
Sā Tissatheraravinā gamitā vikāsaṃ
Sāṅgīticārunalinī api dassitā me.

Tatīyasāṅgītikathā.

Tato pubbe yeva janabhamaragaṇassa⁵ vasantavana-
sannibhe Lālaratṭhe naranārihaṃsasañcayassa kamalasa-
rasarikkhe Sīhapure sīhassa lātattā Sīhalo ti laddhābhidhā-
nassa Kāliṅgacakkavattivaṃsajassa Sīhabāhunarindassa
jetthaputto Vijayakumāro yuvarājatṭhānam patva, kesari-
kisorako viya vikkamekaraso yodhasattasataparivāro nāvam
āruya munivaraparinibbānavāsare⁶ Laṅkā dipam āgantvā,
uppaladattaparittasuttābhisekato⁷ sa⁸ parijano Sārameya-
vesi⁹ sisapānugamanena¹⁰ nahānapānāya¹¹ Tambapaṇṇisa-
rasamotiṇṇayodhasattasatam¹² adisvā¹³ saram anupariyā-
yanto, Kuveṇābhidhāniṃ¹⁴ yakkhiniṃ tāpasīvesam¹⁵ ādāya
tarumūlasamāsinaṃ disvā, “Gahitā nūnam imāya me yodhā
ti,” sannaddhapañcāyudho¹⁶ nāmaṃ sāvento sīhanādaṃ
naditvā, gambhīram abhinavajaladharanivahaninnādaṃ
cāpaghosam sāvetvā yugantameghavigalitanigghātapātam
iva tassā purato paññāyitvā, gīvāya¹⁷ parigatanārācavala-
yena rundhitvā,¹⁸ kesesu gahetvā, sunisitāsinaṃ santāsetvā,
bhūmigabbhaparikkhittam¹⁹ asesaparijanam āharāpetvā,

¹ B ca ² S₁ -kāraṇaṃ ³ B akappittha-

⁴ B nisāgahan ti ⁵ MSS. -ghaṇassa ⁶ B -vāre

⁷ B uppalapattadatta- ⁸ S₁ -to parijano; B toyapari^o

⁹ S₂ Sārameyyavesi-; B Sārameyyavesi pisācānugama-
nenāṇṇapānāya ¹⁰ S₁ sisapā- ¹¹ S₂ nahāpanāya

¹² B Tampapaṇṇiyasarasamotiṇṇam

¹³ S₂ -sataparivareṃ adisvā ¹⁴ B Kubbeṇibhidhānaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ tāpasīvedaṃ ¹⁶ S₁ -āvudho

¹⁷ B gīvāpariggatanārā-

¹⁸ S_{1,2} rukkhitvā; B ruddhitvā ¹⁹ B -pakkhittam

tāya sakkato rattim¹ tasmiṃ dumamūle dhalajavanikā-
vitānasayane² nipanno, soḷasavassikaṃ sabbābharāṇa-
vibhūsitam³ atimanohararūpam⁴ māpetvā, upagatāya
tāya dibbasarīrasamphassam anubhavitvā, tassānubhāvena
Sirīsavatthun nāma yakkhapuram pavisitvā, tattha
jetṭhayakkhassa Laṅkāpurāṇitayuvatimaṅgalatthāya san-
nipatitāsesayakkharāsiyo ghātetvā, jalanidhivelāpariya-
ntaṃ Laṅkātaḷaṃ gahe tvā, tattha⁵ Tambapaṇṇinagaram
māpetvā, Paṇḍurājadhītaram ānāpetvā,⁶ pubbabhariyaṃ⁷
Kuveṇiṃ niharitvā, rājābhisekam ādāya sāgaragatikilanta-
yodhasattasatehi⁸ vasudhālambitapāṇitalasamāsinehi⁹
tambabhūmirajasamākiṇṇapāṇim oloketvā, tambapāṇi ti
vuttattā Tambapaṇṇi ti laddhadutiyābhidhāne Laṅkādiṇe
amitatejo hutvā rajjam akāsi.

Tato Bhaddakaccānābhidhāniṃ Sākiyavilāsinim aggama-
hesiṃ katvā, gahitaLaṅkābhiseko Sihapurāṇito Sihala-
vaṃsajo VijayabhātuSumittanarindavaramahesiMaddarā-
jadhītuputto Paṇḍuvāsadevarājā. Tassa putto Abhayarājā.
Tassa bhātā Gaṇatissarājā.¹⁰ Tesaṃ bhāgineyyo Dighagā-
maṇiSakyasūnusambhavo sādhujanākarĀnurādhapuramā-
pako¹¹ Paṇḍukābhayarājā. Tass' aggavilāsinīSuvāṇṇapāli-
sambhūto Mahāmeghavanuyyānamāpako Muṭasivarājā¹² ti
etesaṃ Laṅkādhīpatinam¹³ accayena asambhinnakhattiya-
vaṃsajo abhisekamaṅgale paṭhavitalasamuṭṭhitavividhara-
tanānekanidhinivaho velātatasamuggatabahuvīdha¹⁴jalani-
dhiratano jātapabbatanitambavēlugumba¹⁵sañjātarathapa-
todaparimāṇapabhassararuciravividhalatākusumasakunāya-
tṭhittayo sāgaratatasamuggatagajaturāṅgarathāmālakaka-

¹ B rattismim² B bavalajavanikā-³ S₂ B omī vi-⁴ B ativyāmanoharam⁵ B omī tattha⁶ B ānāpetvā⁷ B -bhariyaKubbeṇim⁸ B sāgarakilanta-⁹ B vasudhāvalambita-¹⁰ S₂ omī tassa bhā° Gaṇa°¹¹ B sādhujanānandakarĀnu-¹² B Muṭasiva-¹³ S₂ B Laṅkādhīpānam¹⁴ B -vividha-¹⁵ B jotapabbatanitampavēlugumbe

kudhaphalavalayaṅgulivethakākāramuttāphalo¹ nāmanib-
bhinnaripujanahadayo bhattivacchalāvanatasadesapara-
desāsesejanasamūho Asokarājadāpitavarataradutiyābhiseko
Devānampiyatisso rājā hutvā, apagatabhayasokasaṅkam
akalaṅka Laṅkam paripāleti.

Tadā Moggaliputtatissatthero taṁ tatiyaśaṅgītiṁ niṭṭhā-
petvā, “Kattha nu kho anāgate sāsanaṁ suppatitṭhitaṁ
bhaveyyāti?” upaparikkhaṇto, “Paccantimesu kho pana²
janapadesu suppatitṭhitaṁ bhavissatīti,” diśvā, Majjhanti-
kattheraṁ KasmīraGandhāraratṭham pesesi, tathā Mahā-
devattheraṁ Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṁ, Rakkhitattheraṁ
Vanavāsīṁ, Yonakadhammarakkhitattheraṁ Aparantakam,
Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṁ Mahāratṭham, Mahārakkhi-
tattheraṁ Yonakalokam, Majjhimattheraṁ Himavanta-
desabhāgaṁ, Soṇattheraṁ ca³ Uttarattheraṇ ca Suvanna-
bhūmiṁ, attano saddhivihārikam upasampadāmaṇḍale
yeva saha patisambhidāhi arahattam patvā, attano yeva
santike Tipiṭakasāṅgahitaṁ⁴ sabbaṁ theravādaṁ tiṇṇaṁ
vassānam abbhantare uggaṇhitvā, attano antevāsikānaṁ
sahassamattānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ pāmokkhappattam āyas-
mantam Mahāmahindattheraṁ Laṅkāsaṅkhātāṁ Tamba-
paṇṇidīpaṁ pesesi. Te sabbe taṁ taṁ⁵ disābhāgaṁ
gacchantā attapaṇṇamā āgamimsu.

Athāyasmā Majjhantikatthero Pāṭaliputtato vehāsam
abbhuggantvā, Himavati Āravāladahe otarivā, tassopari⁶
caṅkamanto: “Ko⁷ ’yaṁ chinnabhinnapaṭadharo⁸ udakaṁ⁹
no dūsetīti?” Kodhābhībhūtam Āravālanāgarājam anta-
likkhe anekāni bhīmsanakāni nimminivā dhūmayantam,
pajjalantam paharaṇavutṭhiyo vissajjentam, pharusava-
canehi tajjentam,¹⁰ attano iddhibalena paṭibāhitvā¹¹ viga-
tānubhāvaṁ katvā, taṅkhaṇānurūpāya dhammiyā kathāya

¹ B - kakudhapākati-kavalayaṅgulivedhakākāramuttābalo
nānāparibhinnaripujanahadayo

² B omits pana

³ B omits ca

⁴ B Tipiṭakaṁ saṅgitaṁ

⁵ S₁ omits taṁ

⁶ S₂ tass’ upari

⁷ B ko ayaṁ

⁸ S₂ omits -bhinna-

⁹ B udae

¹⁰ B tajjantam

¹¹ B paṭibāhetvā vihatānubhāvaṁ

caturāsītiyā nāgasahasseehi aññehi pi bahūhi¹ Himavan-tavāsīhi gandhabbadibbayakkha²rakkhasehi saddhiṃ taṃ saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpetvā, Pañcakam pi yakkhaṃ Bhāra-tiyā³ ca yakkhiniyā pañcahi ca puttasatehi saddhiṃ sotāpatti-phalam pāpetvā, tena Coragādhipena pasādapara-vasena⁴ sakiye ratanapallāṅke nisīdāpetvā vijijamāno nāgabalim ādāya, āgatānaṃ KasmiraGandhāraraṭṭhavāsī-nam āsivisopamasuttantaṃ⁵ kathetvā, asītiyā pāṇasahassā-naṃ Dhammābhisamayam pāpetvā, kulasatasahassam pabbājetvā KasmiraGandhāraṃ yāv' ajjatanā kāsāvapajjo-tam isivātapaṭivātam akāsi.

Mahādevatthero⁶ Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṃ gantvā deva-dūtasuttantaṃ kathetvā, cattālīsāya pāṇasahassānaṃ⁷ Dhammacakkhum uppādetvā, cattālīsaṃ yeva pāṇasahas-sam pabbājetvā tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Rakkhitatthero pana Vanavāsīṃ⁸ gantvā ākāse thatvā, anamataggapariyāyakathāya Vanavāsike pasādetvā, satṭhi-sahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam katvā, sattatimsasahas-samanusse⁹ pabbājetvā, pañca vihārasatāni paṭiggahesi.

Yonakadhammarakkhitatthero pi Aparantaṃ gantvā, aggikkhandhopamasuttantakathāya Aparantake pasādetvā, sattatimsapāṇasahassāni Dhammāmatam pāyetvā, khattiya-kulato yeva purisasahassānaṃ¹⁰ cha itthisahassāni ca¹¹ pabbājetvā, tattha¹² sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Mahādhammarakkhitatthero pana Mahāraṭṭhaṃ gantvā, MahānāradaKassapajātakakathāya Mahāraṭṭhake pasādet-vā, caturāsīti¹³ pāṇasahassāni maggaphalesu patitṭhāpetvā, terasasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Mahārakkhitatthero pi Yonakarāṭṭhaṃ¹⁴ gantvā, Kāla-

¹ S₂ bahumhi

² B -devayakkha-

³ B S₂ Hāriniyā

⁴ B pasādamanavasena

⁵ B āsivisūpama^o

⁶ B *inserts* pi

⁷ S₂ -sahassānaṃ ; B pāṇasatasahassānaṃ

⁸ B -thero pi Vanavāsīṃ ⁹ B sattasatasahassamanusse

¹⁰ B purisasahassāni cha ca ; S₂ -sahassānaṃ ca ; S₁ sahassā

¹¹ S₂ B *omit* ca

¹² B *omits* tattha

¹³ B caturāsītiyā

¹⁴ B Yonakalokaṃ

kārāmasuttantakathāya Yonakalokam pasādetvā, sattatim-sasahassādhikassa pāṇasatasahassassa maggaphalālāṅkāram datvā, dasasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitthāpesi.

Majjhīmatthero pana Kassapagotto Alakadevo ¹ Dundubhissaro Sahassadevo ti catūhi therehi saddhim Himavanta²desa²bhāgaṃ gantvā, Dhammacakkappavattanasuttantakathāya taṃ desaṃ pasādetvā, asītipāṇakoṭīnaṃ magga-phalaratanāni adāsi,³ pañca ⁴ therā pañca raṭṭhāni pasādetvā, ekeko ekekasatasahassam ⁵ pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitthāpesuṃ.

Soṇatthero pi saddhim Uttarattherena Suvanna⁶bhūmiṃ gantvā, taṃ divasaṃ rājakule jātadārakam pubbe viya khādituṃ samuddato nikkhamitvā ⁶ āgacchantim ⁷ ekaṃ rakkhasiṃ disvā, manussesu viravantesu ⁸ thero diguṇe ⁹ attabhāve nimminitvā tehi attabhāvehi taṃ rakkhasiṃ parisamajjhe ¹⁰ katvā, ubhosu passesu parikkhipitvā yāva adassanaṃ tāva palāpetvā, dīpassa samantato rakkhaṃ thapetvā, tasmīṃ samaye sannipatitam mahājanakāyaṃ Brahmajālasuttantakathāya pasādetvā, saraṇasīlesu patitthāpetvā satthisahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā, kuladārakānaṃ addhuddhāni sahasāni kuladhītānaṃ diyaddhasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitthāpesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Mahādayassāpi jinassa kaḍḍhanaṃ
Vihāya pattam amataṃ sukham pi te
Karimsu lokassa hitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ,
Bhaveyya ko lokahite ¹¹ pamādavā ti ?

Mahindatthero pana : “ Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ gantvā,

¹ S₂ Alavakadevo; B Alakarevo Duddabhiyo Mahārevo ti

² S₂ -padesa- ³ B padāsi ⁴ S₂ pañca pi ca

⁵ B ekato ekekasahassam

⁶ S_{1,2} nikkhamitvā; B nikkhametvā ⁷ B āgacchantam

⁸ S₂ vivarantesu ⁹ B dviguṇe

¹⁰ S_{1,2} saparisa- ¹¹ B lokahito

tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpehiti," upajjhāyena ca ¹ bhikkhusaṅghena ca ² ajjhiṭṭho, "Kālo nu kho me Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gantum no ti," ³ vīmaṃsamāno, "Na tāva kālo ti," disvā, "Yāva so kālo āgacchati, tāva ñātake olokemāti," cintetvā, upajjhāyaṇ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca vanditvā, kattikamāse Asokārāmato nikkhamma, Itṭhiyo ⁴ Uttiyo Sambalo ⁵ Bhaddasālo ti etehi ⁶ catūhi therehi Saṅghamittāya puttapattachalabhiñña⁷ Sumanasāmaṇerena ca saddhim ñātisaṅghaṃ kātum Rājagahanagaraparivattake Dakkhiṇagiri janapade cārikaṃ caramāno, channam māsānam accayena Vedisanagaram ⁸ patvā, tadā ⁹ tattha vasantiṃ Sākiyaṇim attano jananiṃ ¹⁰ Vedisamahādeviṃ ¹¹ disvā, tāya kārāpitaṃ Vedisagirimahāvihāram ¹² pavisitvā, tatth' ekamāsaṃ vasaṃ katvā, jeṭṭhamūlapuṇṇamādivase sannipatitvā, "Kālo ambhakaṃ Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gamanāyāti," ñatvā, ¹³ Devindenāpi yācito Bhaṇḍukābhidhānena anāgāminā pabbajjābhilāsina Vedisamahādevibhaginidhitu-sūnuna ¹⁴ saddhim attasattamo ¹⁵ Vedisapabbatā vehāsam uppatitvā, ¹⁶ pasanne gaganatale nimmalasalilatale ¹⁷ sarasi haṃsagaṇaparivuto rājahaṃso viya virocamaṇo, ¹⁸ khaṇena Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ āgantvā, Bhagavato parinibbānato dvinnam vassasatānam upari chattimsatime ¹⁹ vasse Dhammāsokanarindassa abhisekato aṭṭhārasame vasse Devānampiyatissassa abhisekato sattame māse sayam dvādasavasse ²⁰ anurodhijanapūritassa ²¹ Anurādhapurassa, ²² puratthimāya disāya Missakābhidhāne nilavanasaṇḍamaṇḍite sītala-

¹ S₂ omits ca² S₂ omits ca³ S₂ omits ti⁴ B Itṭhiyo⁵ B Sampalo⁶ S₂ enehi⁷ B puttana pattachalabhiñña⁸ S₁ Vethisa-; B tasmiṃ Vedisanagaram⁹ B omits tadā¹⁰ B janettiṃ¹¹ S₁ Vethisa-¹² S₁ Vethisa-; B Vedisagiri-¹³ B ñatvā¹⁴ S₁ Vethisa-; B omits -mahā-¹⁵ S₁ Vethisa-; S₂ Vethisaka-; B Vedisakapabbatā-¹⁶ B uppatitvā¹⁷ S₂ -salile¹⁸ S₁ inserts tam¹⁹ B -chattimsame²⁰ MSS. -vasso²¹ B anurodhajanapūritassa²² S₂ omits Anurā°

ghanacchāyāsīlātale¹ sucidhavalapulīnabhūmibhāge sātā-
sītalajalāsaye² tiṇṇam pubbaBuddhānam padalañchana-
pavitte³ pabbate otarivā, ambatthale nisīdi.⁴

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkāpasādanaguṇena⁵ viyakato so
Laṅkāhitāya muninā sayitena ante,
Laṅkāya Satthusadiso hitahetu tassā
Laṅkāmarūhi mahito 'bhiniśīdi tatthāti.

Laṅkāvataraṇakathā.

Tam divasaṃ rājā Devānampiyatisso : “ SakalaLaṅkādi-
pavāsino⁶ chaṇaṃ karontūti,” nakkhattaṃ ghosāpetvā,
kīlāpasutesu nāgareshu⁷ sayam cattālīsapurisasahassapari-
vāro migavaṃ kīlitukāmo alaṅkatanagarato nikkhamitvā,
Missakapabbatābhimukhaṃ gacchanto, “ There⁸ narindassa
dassessāmi,”⁹ rohitamigarūpaṃ gahetvā, naravarāvidūre¹⁰
tiṇapaṇṇāni khādamānaṃ¹¹ viya vicaraṇa¹² tam devaputtaṃ
disvā, “ Migo ti,” maññaṃāno, “ Ayuttaṃ dāni¹³ pamattaṃ
vijjhitun ti,” jiyam poṭhetvā, cāpaghosena attānam oloketvā
dhāvantaṃ anujavanto,¹⁴ ambatthalam abhirūhitvā, antara-
hitaṃ tam adisvā, ito cito ca¹⁵ olokeno, Mahindattheraṃ¹⁶
“ Maññeva rājā passatu mā itare¹⁷ ti,” adhiṭṭhahitvā,
“ Tissa Tissa ito ehīti,” vadantaṃ disvā, “ Ko nu kho ayam
manusso vā amanusso¹⁸ vā ti ? ” cintento,

“ Samaṇa mayam mahārāja Dhammarājassa sāvakā,
Tav’¹⁹ eva anukampāya Jambudīpā idhāgatā ti.”

¹ B -sītale

² B -sītalāpajalāsaye

³ B padavalañjanavicitte

⁴ S₁ nisīdimso

⁵ S₂ Laṅkāpasādanajano ti viyakato so

⁶ S₁ B omit Laṅkā-

⁷ S_{1,2} nāgareshu

⁸ B theram

⁹ B dassissāmi ti

¹⁰ B narapatāvidūre

¹¹ B -khādayamānaṃ

¹² S₂ B carantaṃ

¹³ S₁ pavattaṃ ; B dāni pamajjitun ti

¹⁴ B anudhāvantaṃ

¹⁵ B omits ca

¹⁶ S₁ B -tthero

¹⁷ S₂ itarehi

¹⁸ B yakkho vā

¹⁹ S_{1,2} tam eva

Idaṃ therassa vacanaṃ sutvā aditṭhasahāyakena Dham-
māsokena,

“Ahaṃ Bhuddhañca Dhammañ ca Saṅghañ ca saraṇaṃ
gato

Upāsakattaṃ vedesiṃ ¹ Sakyaputtassa sāsane.

Tvam pi 'māni ratanāni uttamāni naruttama,²

Cittam pasādayitvāna saddhāya saraṇaṃ vajāti.”³

Pesitam acirasutaṃ sāsanaṃ appavattim anussaramāno,
“Ayyā nu kho āgatā ti?” tāvadevāyudhaṃ ⁴ nikkhipitvā,
ekamantaṃ nisidi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ kurumāno.
Tato therō ⁵ cattāḷisapurisasahassesu āgantvā rājānaṃ
parivāritesu itare pi cha jane dassetvā, “Ime kadā āgatā
ti?” vutte, “Mayā saddhiṃ yeva mahārājāti,” vatvā,
“Idāni pana ⁶ Jambudīpe aññe pi evarūpā samaṇā
santiti?” vutte, “Santi mahārāja, etarahi Jambudīpo
kāśāvapaṃjoto isi⁷vātapaṭivāto tattha,

“Tevijjā iddhippattā ca cetopariyakovidā

Dibbasotā ca ⁸ arahanto bahū ⁹ Buddhassa sāvaka ti,”

Vatvā, “Bhante kena āgat’ atthāti?” vutte, “N’eva
mahārāja udakena na ¹⁰ thalenāti,” vatvā, “Atthi nu kho
rañño paññāveyyattian ¹¹ ti?” āsannaṃ ambarukkham
ārabbha rājānaṃ pañham pucchanto, “Kiṃ nāmo ’yam
mahārāja rukkho ti?” vatvā, “Ambo nāma bhante ti,”
vutte, “Imaṃ pana mahārāja ambam muñcitvā añño
ambo atthi natthīti?” “Santi bhante aññe pi ¹² bahū
ambarukkhāti,” “Imaṃ ca ambaṃ te ca ambe muñcitvā
atthi nu kho mahārāja aññe rukkha ti?” “Santi pana
bhante ¹³ anambarukkhā ti.” “Aññe ambe ca anambe ca

¹ B dhāresi

² S₁ naruttima

³ B sapuddho ti saraṇaṃ bhajā ti

⁴ S₂ B vudhaṃ

⁵ B therā

⁶ B omits pana

⁷ B omits isi-

⁸ S₂ omits ca

⁹ S₁ bahum

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omit na

¹¹ B paññānaṃ ti

¹² S₂ omits pi

¹³ S₁ omit anambarukkhā

muñcitvā atth' añño koci rukkho ti?" "Ayam eva bhante ambarukkho ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārāja paṇḍito 'siti," vatvā, "Santi pana te mahārāja ñātakā ti?" "Santi bhante bahujanā ti." "Aññātakā pi santi mahārājāti?" "Aññātakā bhante¹ ñātakehi bahutarā ti." "Tava² ñātake ca aññātake ca muñcitvā atth' añño koci mahārājāti?" "Aham eva bhante ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārājāti," vatvā, "Paṇḍito rājā sakkhissati Dhammam aññātun ti," cūlahatthipadopamasuttantaṃ kathetvā,³ cattāḷisapurisa-sahasseehi⁴ saddhiṃ rājānaṃ saraṇasilesu patitṭhāpesi.

Tadā rājā bhattābhihāraṃ sutvā, therānaṃ vikālabhojanoparatabhāvaṃ jānanto pi sadācārānu⁵rakkhaṇatthaṃ bhattenānupucchitvā,⁶ "Na bhuñjāma adhunā mahārājāti," vutte, "Gacchāma⁷ bhante nagaran ti," vatvā, "Tvaṃ⁸ gaccha mahārāja vasissāma mayam idhāti," vutte, "Evaṃ sati kumāro 'yam⁹ amhehi saha gacchatūti," vatvā, "Ayaṃ hi āgataphalo idāni pabbajissatiti," vutte, "Tena hi bhante pāto 'va ratham pesessāmi¹⁰ tattha¹¹ ṭhitā āgaccheyyāthāti," vanditvā,¹² Bhaṇḍukam¹³ ekamantaṃ¹⁴ netvā,¹⁵ therassa sarūpam pucchitvā, sakasahāyakāśokanarapati-puttabhāvaṃ ñatvā, "Lābhā vata me ti," cintetvā, tuṭṭha-hatṭho pakkāmi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe thero Bhaṇḍukam khuragge yeva arahattam pāpento pabbājetvā, Sumanasāmaṇeram āmantetvā,¹⁶ "Ehi tvaṃ Sumana¹⁷ Dhammasavanassa¹⁸ kālaṃ ghosehīti," vatvā, "Kim bhante dasasahassi¹⁹lokadhātum sāvento ghosemi udāhu imaṃ cakkavāḷaṃ vā Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ²⁰ vā ti?" vutte, "Imaṃ dipaṃ Sumana sāvento ghosehīti," vatvā, "Sādhū bhan-te ti," abhiññāpādaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā

¹ B pana bhante² B te pana ñātake³ B kathitvā⁴ B -sahasena⁵ B saddhācārānu-⁶ B bhattena pucchitvā⁷ B gacchāma' aham⁸ S₂ B tvaṃ⁹ B 'yam bhante¹⁰ B pesissāmi¹¹ S₂ B tatra¹² B inserts taṃ¹³ B Bhaṇḍakam¹⁴ S₂ B ekamantikaṃ¹⁵ B katvā¹⁶ B omits āmaṇo¹⁷ S₂ samaṇa¹⁸ B -savanakālaṃ¹⁹ S_{1,2} omit Kiṃ . . . vatvā²⁰ B Tambapaṇṇi-

vuṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhahitvā samāhitena cittena, “Dhamma-savanassa¹ kālo 'yaṃ bhaddantā ti,” tikkhattuṃ sakalaṃ Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ sāventena² sāmaṇerena Dhammasavanakālaṃ³ ghoṣāpetvā, taṃ sutvā upagatam mahantaṃ devatāsannipātaṃ disvā, samacittasuttantaṃ kathetvā, asaṅkheyyānaṃ devatānaṃ⁴ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katva, nāgasupanne saraṇasilesu paṭiṭṭhāpetva, tassā rattiya accayena udite ambaramahāsarekasahassapatte disāvadhū-mukhamaṇḍaṇakuṅkumavisesake sakalabhuvanabhavana-padipake divasakaramaṇḍale, “Āgato ratho bhante abhirū-hatha rathan ti,” paṭiniveditaṃ narapatipesitassa sārathissa vacanaṃ sutvā, “Nārohāma rathaṃ gaccha mayam āgacchāma tava⁵ pacchato ti,” sārathim pesetvā, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Anurādhapurassa puratthimadisābhāge anavaratam⁶ ajjamānasamadaLaṅkāvilāsinikucakalasalulitakallolamālāya samada⁷kāla⁸ haṃsakula⁹kalahamukharitakulāya¹⁰ Kadambanadiyā¹¹ tīre paṭhamakacetiya-tṭhāne¹² otari. Rājā pi sārathim pesetvā, nagaram alaṅkā-rāpetvā antopura¹³ nārījanamanorathasampādanāya¹⁴ antorājanivesane yeva gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolambakam¹⁵ viniggalantam iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatārakākhacita-vitānam anekavidha¹⁶surabhikusumappakārābhikīṇam¹⁷ ativiya pāsādikam maṇḍapaṃ sampādetvā, tassa majjhe nānāratanajjuti¹⁸virājītāni¹⁹ vicittattharaṇatthātāni²⁰ āsanāni paññāpetvā, sārathinā, “Āgatā²¹ deva therā

¹ B -savanakālo ayaṃ bhaddantā

² B sāvento ; S₁ sāvevento

³ S₂ -savanassa

⁴ B devānaṃ

⁵ B gaccha pacchāma tava ; S₂ omits mayam

⁶ B anavataranimujjamānasakalaLaṅkā- ; S₂ -sakala-Laṅka- ⁷ B pamada- ⁸ S₂ B -kala-

⁹ S₂ omits -kula-

¹⁰ MSS. -kulāya

¹¹ B Kadambanadiyā

¹² B paṭhamacetiya-tṭhāne

¹³ B antepura-

¹⁴ B -sampadāya

¹⁵ B -lambakaviniggalantam

¹⁶ B vividha-

¹⁷ S₂ -kāraṅgaṇam ¹⁸ B -joti-

¹⁹ S₁ -viracitāni

²⁰ S₁ vicittattharaṇāni ; B citta-

²¹ B omits āgatā

ruciravaravadanā vikasitaindivara¹nilalocanā bimbaphala-
pāṭaladasanavasanā maṇikuṇḍalamakarapattabhaṅgakoṭi-
kiranappahata²kapolatāya sakaṇṇapallavam iya mukham
ubbahanti suvaṇṇavaṇṇasurattakaracaraṇa³talā⁴ pīna-
samasaṁhata⁵niruttarathanayugalā tanutaratanumajjhā⁶
vipphuritahāralatārasmiṇṇe nimuggasariratāya khīrasāga-
ranimuggavadanā viya Siridevatā mahārahamekhalākālā-
pakhalita⁷visālajaghanatthalā⁸ vicittavattthanivatthā
gajabhujasamasahitorukā raṇitamaṇinūpurākulitacaraṇa-
yugalā dīpasikhā viya bhāsamānā navavanalekhā viya
komalatanulatā Meruvanalatā⁹ viya kanakapattālaṅkatā.
pañcāitthisataparivutā āgantvā, there vanditvā pūjetvā
ekamantaṁ¹⁰ nisīdi.

Thero saparijanassa raṇṇo Dhammaratanavassam
vassāpetvā, Petavatthum Vimānavatthum Saccasaṁyuttaṁ
ca kathetvā, Anulādevīpamukhāni pañcāitthisatāni sotā-
pattiphalālaṅkārena alaṅkaritvā, mahājanasamūhesu
rājaṅgaṇesu rāsi hutvā theradassanam alabhitvā mahatā
ravena viravantesu: “Sace te ettha pavissanti okāso
na bhavissatīti,” hatthisālaṁ jagāpetvā, vālukaṁ okiritvā,
pañcavaṇṇakusumāni¹¹ vikiritvā, celavitānaṁ bandhitvā
maṅgalagajavaratthāne¹² āsanesu paṇṇātesu tattha gantvā
nisinno devadūtasuttantaṁ kathetvā, janasahassaṁ sotā-
pattiphale patitthāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Lankādīpe so Satthukappo akappo
Lankādhitthāne dvīsu thānesu¹³ thero,
Dhammaṁ bhāsivā¹⁴ dipabhāsāya evaṁ
Saddhammotāraṁ kārayi¹⁵ dipadīpo ti

Nagarappavesanakathā.

-
- ¹ B -indavara- ² B -kiranāhata- ³ S₁ -varaṇa-
⁴ S₂ -kalā ⁵ B piṇasamasahita- ⁶ B -majjhimā
⁷ S₁ -mekhalālāpakhalita- ; S₂ -mekhalālāpakalita- ;
B -kalāpalalita- ⁸ B -ghanattalā ⁹ B Neru-
¹⁰ S₂ ekamante ¹¹ S₂ pañcavaṇṇāni kusumāni
¹² S₂ -varatthita- ¹³ S₁ -tthānesu
¹⁴ B bhāsetvā ¹⁵ S_{1,2} kārayi

Tato saṁvattajalanidhivicīsu ¹ viya naranārighatāsu āgacchantīsu, “Hatthisālāti²sambādhā ti,” dakkhiṇadvā-rappadese pupphaphalabharita³tarunikarapatimaṇḍite ⁴ kusumadasanena ⁵ AditinandanaNandanavanam avahasitvā pallavapāṇinā āmantetvā:⁶ “Mayā⁷ sametum⁸ alaṁ tavāyāsenāti,” ⁹ vihaṅgamadhukararavena ¹⁰ gajjamāne Nandanābhiddhānopavane ¹¹ āsanesu paññattesu tatthāpi ¹² nisīditvā, bālapaṇḍitasuttan¹³taṁ kathetvā, itthisahas-sassa ¹⁴ sotāpattiphalavararatanam datvā, āgatāgatāhi kulavadhūhi saddhīm sammodamāno sāyanhasamayē utthāy’ āsanā Missakapabbatābhimukhaṁ gacchanto, “Akālo ¹⁵ dāni bhante tattha gantum idam eva Nandanavanam uyyānam ayyānam nivāsanatthānam hotūti,” vutte, “Nagarā-sannaṁ mahārājāti,” paṭikkhipitvā, “Tena hi bhante etam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam mama pitu saṁvaddhitam ¹⁶ nagarato nātidūram nāccāsannaṁ gamanāgamanasampannam tattha therā ¹⁷ vāsam kappentūti,” vutte, “Sādhu mahārājāti,” nivattitvā,¹⁸ nekapupphaphalapalla ¹⁹ vālaṅkatataruvaranicitaṁ madhumadamudita²⁰ vividhamadhukaropakūjitaṁ sucivimala²¹sītalasalilāsayanāthikataṁ ²² yogānukūlam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam pavisitvā, tattha dibbabbhavanasannibhe rājabhavanē surasayanānibbisēsasayanāsane samāpattisukhena vasitvā, yāminipariyante āgatena Lāṅkādhipeṇa, “Kacci bhante phāsukam ²³ pamadavanam ²⁴ idan ti,” vutte, “Āma mahārāja uyyānam samaṇasāruppan ti,” vatvā, taṁ vanam Saṅghassa Brahmadeyyam katvā dātukāmena Narindena,

¹ B -nidhivicapantīsu ² S² -sālāsuti- ³ B -phaladhārīta-

⁴ S₁ -patimaṇḍitesu ⁵ S₂ -dassanena; S₁ -dasanehi

⁶ B āmantitvā ⁷ S₁ omits Mayā ⁸ B pametum

⁹ B tavāssādenāti vihaṅgamadhukarāravenāva

¹⁰ S₂ -rāven’ eva ¹¹ S₂ -pavanesu ¹² S₂ B tattha pi

¹³ B -suttam ¹⁴ B -sahassam ¹⁵ S₁ akāle

¹⁶ B sambaddhitam ¹⁷ B therā vikappentūti

¹⁸ S₁ nivattitvā ¹⁹ S₁ -phallavā- ²⁰ B mudamudita-

²¹ S₁ -vimalatala- ²² B -sanāvīkatam

²³ B phāsukam mama vata vanam ²⁴ S₂ pavanavanam

“Kappati bhante bhikkhusaṅghassa ārāmo ti?” vutte,
 “Kappati mahārāja ‘anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāman ti’ veļu-
 vanam patiggahetvā Bhagavatā anuññātō¹ ti,” vatvā, para-
 mapītipasādapuṇṇahadayena² raññā suvaṇṇabhinkāraṃ³
 gahetvā, “Imam⁴ Mahāmeghavanuyyānaṃ Saṅghassa
 dammiti,”⁵ therassa karatale maṇivaṇṇam udakam pāte-
 tvā tasmim khane kampamānam mahāpaṭṭhaviṃ disvā,
 “Kasmā⁶ bhante vasu⁷ dhātalam idaṃ kampaṭṭi?”
 vutte, “Mā bhāyi mahārāja imasmim dipe Dasabalassa
 sāsanaṃ patitṭhahissati⁸ idaṃ ca paṭṭhamam viharatṭhā-
 naṃ tassedam⁹ pubbanimittan ti,” vatvā, rājanam pasā-
 desi.

Tato Laṅkādiṭṭipappadipo thero Mahāmahindo¹⁰ Laṅkin-
 dam ādāya, tuhinajalakaṇikasisira¹¹ samiraṇaccutakusu-
 mappakāraviracitam¹² abhinavavikasitakusumanikarabaha-
 laparimalaṃ vibhātā¹³ kālaramaṇiyam¹⁴ uyyānam anu-
 caranto rājagharassa dakkhiṇadisābhāge picudumamūlaṃ¹⁵
 gantvā, “Tisu pubbaBuddhuppādesu¹⁶ viya Saṅghakam-
 mattham etthādhunā pi mālako¹⁷ bhavissatīti,” paṭṭhavi-
 taṃ kampaṇto taṃ ṭhānam aṭṭhah’ eva jātikusumamuṭ-
 ṭhihi pūjetvā, tato rājagharassa uttaradisābhāge¹⁸ pañcapa-
 dumasañchannam madhurodakasampunṇam atimanoha-
 raṃ saraṃ¹⁹ gantvā, “Ayaṃ Saṅghassa jantā²⁰ gharapok-
 kharāṇi bhavissatīti,” dharanīṭalaṃ cālento taṃ ṭhānaṃ
 ca aṭṭhah’ eva jātikusumamuṭṭhihi²¹ pūjetvā, tato rāja-
 gharassa dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ gantvā, “Tiṇṇam pubbaBud-

¹ B anuññātā² B pasādapuṇṇahadayena³ B -bhiṅgāraṃ⁴ B idaṃ⁵ S₁ dasammiti⁶ B omits kasmā⁷ S₁ suvasu-⁸ S₁ -hissatīti⁹ B tass’ etaṃ¹⁰ B Mahindo¹¹ S₂ -kanaka-; B -kaṇasisira-¹² B -appabhāviracitaṃ¹³ B vibhātaramaṇiyam¹⁴ S₂ -ramaṇiyyānaṃ; omits uyyānam¹⁵ B sivuggidumamūlaṃ¹⁶ B Buddhuppādesu¹⁷ B simāmālako¹⁸ B uttarabhāge¹⁹ S₁ gharaṃ²⁰ S₁ janto-²¹ S₂ B pupphamuṭṭhihi

dhānaṃ bodhirukkhaṭṭo dakkhiṇasākhā¹ ānetvā ettha patitṭhāpitā² amhākaṃ Bhagavato dakkhiṇabodhisākhā pi imasmiṃ yeva tṭhāne patitṭhahissatiti,” dharāṇimaṇḍalaṃ³ khobhento taṃ tṭhānaṃ aṭṭhahi⁴ sumanakusumañjalihi pūjetvā, tato mandamārutacalitehi taruṇarattakomalapal-lavahatthehi āmantetvā silimukharavehi,⁵ “Kva⁶ gac-chatha Sad⁷ dhammavaracakkavatti⁸ puttā? ettha ettha no sirim anubhavathāti,” vadamānāhi viya latākantāhi pari-vutam mahāmucalindamālakaṃ⁹ gāntvā, “Idaṃ Saṅghū-posathāgārassa lohakūṭamahāpāsādassa tṭhānaṃ ti,” bhūra-vaṃ janayanto, taṃ tṭhānaṃ aṭṭhah’ eva pupphamuṭṭhihi pūjetvā, tato pañhambamālakaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁰ gantvā, rājopani-taṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ supakkam ekam amba-pakkaṃ¹¹ tatth’ eva samāsīno paribhuñjitvā, bhūmisāminā ropāpetvā pattadhovanodakam āsiñcitvā, tasmim khaṇe nikkhantaambaṅkuraṃ viṣṣaṭṭhaviṭapasaṅkhāpalāsaṃ¹² ava-harita kusumaphalanikaraṃ galamānapariṇataphalam upa-gatamadhulihakokilakalandakaṃ sahakārataruvaram olo-keṭvā, “Idaṃ Saṅghasannipātassa salākaggassa tṭhānaṃ ti,” vasu¹³ matigajjanaṃ karento, taṃ tṭhānaṃ aṭṭhah’ eva kusumamuṭṭhihi¹⁴ pūjetvā, tato phalapāda¹⁵ pagaṇākiṇṇaṃ catussālaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁶ gantvā, “Idaṃ tiṇṇaṃ pubbaBud-dhānaṃ uyyānapatiggahaṇadivase samantā dīpavāsīhi āha-ṭapaṇṇākāraṃ¹⁷ ṭhapetvā bhājitaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁸ idāni bhattag-gaṭṭhānaṃ ti,” mahinādaṃ samuppādento, taṃ tṭhānaṃ¹⁹ ca aṭṭhah’ eva pupphamuṭṭhihi pūjetvā, tato anto uyyāne

¹ B dakkhiṇasākhāṃ² B patitṭhāsi³ B dharāmaṇḍalaṃ⁴ B aṭṭhahi kusumañjalihi⁵ B aṭimukharavehi āgacchatha⁶ S₂ tvaṃ⁷ S₂ omits sad-⁸ B -cakkavattino⁹ S_{1,2} mahāmucalamālakaṃ¹⁰ B pañcambamālakaṭṭhānaṃ ; S₁ paññahamba-; *read mahamba*^o¹¹ S₂ B ekambaphalaṃ¹² B -palāsaṃ tava bharita-¹³ S₂ vasumatim ¹⁴ B pupphamuṭṭhihi ¹⁵ S₁ -pādaga-¹⁶ B catussālaṭṭhānaṃ ¹⁷ B āgatam paṇṇākāraṃ¹⁸ B bhojitaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁹ S₂ B tṭhānaṃ ; S₂ B omit ca

sunimmalasītalasalilābhipuṇṇāya kamaluppala¹ kuvala-
yādivividhakusumābharāṇasamalāṅkatāya jaladevatānūpu-
raravānukārikālahamsasitāya² babuvidhavihaṅgagaṇādhī-
vāsabhūtāya saradasarasiriyā akkhu³ddikāya⁴ Kakudhā-
bhidhānāya vāpiyā upari jalasamīpe mahāthūpaṭṭhānaṃ
gantvā, medinitalaṃ naccāpento, taṃ thānaṃ aṭṭhaḥ⁵ eva⁵
campakapupphañjalihi pūjesi.

Tato therō Laṅkissarena: “Kasmā bhante avanitalaṃ
idaṃ gajjati?” puṭṭho, “Thānaṃ idaṃ mahārāja catūhi
Tathāgatehi sevitaṃ, imasmim hi kappe paṭhamam pātu-
bhūtassa Kakusandhassa⁶ bhagavato kāle imaṃ⁷ Mahāme-
ghavanam Mahātittthavanam nāma ahosi, nagaram pācīna-
disābhāge Abhayapuraṃ nāma rājā tatthābhayo nāma,
dīpo Ojadipo nāma Pilayakūṭo⁸ Devakūṭo nāma ahosi.
Tadā so dasabalo pajjarakābhībhūte⁹ Ojadipavāsino disvā,
mahākaraṇāya coditahadayo cattālisasahassaariyagaṇa-
parivuto gaganenāgantvā¹⁰ Devakūte aṭṭhāsi.

Tadā Ojadipavāsino vigatapajjarakā tārāṇanaparivutaṃ
gaganamajjhe thitaṃ puṇṇacandaṃ viya sakaladīpaṃ ekā-
lokaṃ katvā chabbaṇṇaBuddha¹¹rasmiyo vissajjentaṃ¹²
Kakusandhadāsabalaṃ disvā, khippam āgamiṃsu. Rājā
mahājanena saddhiṃ Sambuddhaṃ¹³ vanditvā pūjetvā,
nagarāvidūre¹⁴ Mahātāṭittthavanam ānetvā, tattha¹⁵ kata¹⁶-
vicittaṃaṇḍape varapallaṅke nisīdāpetvā, sahasāvakaṃ
lokanāyakaṃ viddhabhojanena santappesi.

Tato Bhagavā bhojanāvasāne akālapupphālaṅkatam
Mahātittthavanam¹⁷ dharanitalaṃ cāleno paṭiggahetvā,
Dhammaṃ desento cattālisasahassajanasaṃmūhaṃ magga-
phalaṃ pāpetvā, divāvihāraṃ tattha katvā, sāyaṇhasa-

¹ S₁ -upphala-² S₁ B -hamsasarasitāya³ S₂ B akhu-⁴ S₂ B insert khuddikāya⁵ S₂ B aṭṭhahi⁶ B Kakusandhabuddhassa⁷ B idaṃ⁸ B Sīlakūṭo⁹ B -bhūtā¹⁰ S₁ gaṇenā-¹¹ B omits -Buddha-¹² B vissajjantaṃ¹³ B Sammāsambuddhaṃ¹⁴ S₂ -dūraṃ¹⁵ S₂ B ettha¹⁶ B omits kata-¹⁷ B -vanavasudhātalaṃ

maye¹ Bodhiṭṭhānārahamaṃ gantvā tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā vutṭhāya, “Mama sirīsamahābodbhito dakkhiṇamahā² sākham ādāya Rājanandā³ bhikkhunī idhāgacchatūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi.

Sā Satthucittamā ñatvā, tam khaṇam yeva Khemavatirājadhāniyam⁴ Khemarājānam ādāya, Mahābodhim⁵ upagantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilālekham Khemarājena dāpetvā, tam sayam chinnaṃ suvaṇṇakataḥe ṭhitam bodhisākhamaṃ ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhunihi ca⁶ devatāhi⁷ ca parivāritā iddhiyā idhānetvā, sugatena pasārite dakkhiṇahatthe⁸ sasuvaṇṇakataḥamaṃ Mahābodhim ṭhapesi.

Tam Tathāgato Abhayanaṇḍassa datvā, tena Mahātiṭṭhavane Mahābodhim⁹ patitṭhāpetvā, tass’ uttaradisābhāge sirīsamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmim nisinno Dhammam desetvā, vīsatiyā¹⁰ paṇasahassānam Dhammābhisamayam katvā, tato pi uttarim¹¹ thūpārāmaṭṭhānam gantvā, tattha¹² samāpattipariyosāne Dhammam desetvā, dasapaṇasahassāni maggaḥalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum Dhammakarakam¹³ attano datvā, saparivāram Rājanandattheriṃ¹⁴ ca bhikkhusahassena saha Mahādevattheraṃ ca asmiṃ dipe ṭhāpetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge ratanamālake ṭhatvā, dipavāsino samanussāsivā,¹⁵ sasāvako gaganam¹⁶ uggantvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Kakusandhe satthari parinibbute, antarahite ca tassa sāsane dutiyam pātubhūtaṃ Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle mahārāja idam Mahāmeghavanam Mahānomavanam nāma ahoṣi, nagaram dakkhiṇadisābhāge Vaddhamāna-

¹ B -samayena ² S₂ omits -mahā- ³ B Gajanandā

⁴ B Khemavatiyā rājadhāniyā

⁵ B mahābodhimūlam gantvā

⁶ B omits ca

⁷ B devataparivāritā

⁸ S₂ -hatthe suvaṇṇakaka- ; S₁ -hatthesu

⁹ B bodhim ṭhāpetvā ¹⁰ B vīsatiyā- ¹¹ B uttarathūpā-

¹² B omits tattha

¹³ B dhamakaraṇam

¹⁴ S₁ Rājanandana- ; B Gajanandattheriṃ ca

¹⁵ B anusāsetvā

¹⁶ S₂ upagantvā ; B nabham uggantvā

puram nāma, rājā Samiddho nāma, ayaṃ dīpo ca Varadīpo nāma Pilayakūto Sumanakūto ¹ nāma ahosi.

Tadā Koṇāgamano ² dubbuṭṭhiparipilite ³ Varadipavāsino disvā, tiṃsasahasasamaṇagaṇa⁴parivuto tath' evāgantvā Sumanakūte tathvā, sammā ⁵ vattāsu ⁶ vuṭṭhidhārāsu ⁷ sakaladipavāsīhi sahopagatanarapatinā puravarāvidūre ⁸ Mahānomavanam ānito ettha māpitālaṅkatamaṇḍape pal-laṅkavaram āruyha sāvakagaṇa⁹parivuto nisinno bhojanāvāsāne akālakusumasobhamānam Mahānomavanam mahīta-lam ¹⁰ kampento paṭiggahetvā, anumodanam karonto, tiṃsajanasahasāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, pubbabodhi-paṭiṭṭhitatṭhānam ¹¹ gantvā, tattha samāpattim samāpajjitvā samāpattipariyosāne, "Mama udumbaramahābodhito dak-khiṇamahāsākhā ¹² ādāya Kanakadattā bhikkhunī idhā-gacchatūti," cintesi.

Sā sugatacittam jānitvā, tam khaṇaṃ űeva Sobharāja-dhāniyā ¹³ Sobharājānam ādāya Mahābodhim upagantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya ¹⁴ manosilālekham Sobharājena dā-petvā, tam sayam chinnaṃ hemakataḥe tṭhitam Mahābodhi-sākhā ¹⁵ ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhunisurāsura-parivutā iddhiyā idhāharitvā, Satthārā ¹⁶ pasāritadakkhiṇapāṇitale sahemakataḥam Mahābodhim tṭhapesi. ¹⁷

Tam Tathāgato Samiddhinārindassa ¹⁸ datvā, tena ¹⁹ Mahā-nomavane Mahābodhim paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, tass' uttaradisā-bhāge nāgamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmin nisinno Dhammam desetvā, vīsatipāṇasahasānam Dhammābhisamayam katvā,

¹ S₂ dīpo 'yaṃ Varadīpo nāma ; B dīpo Varadīpo nāma Silakūto Sumanakūto ² B *inserts* bhagavā

³ S₁ dubbuṭṭhi- ⁴ B *omits* -gaṇa- ⁵ S₂ *omits* sammā

⁶ B vaddhāsu ⁷ S₂ suvuṭṭhi- ⁸ S₂ suravarāvidūram

⁹ B *omits* -gaṇa- ¹⁰ B pathavītaṃ

¹¹ B -bodhiṭṭhitatṭhānam gantvā samāpattipariyosāne mama ¹² S₂ -sākhā ¹³ B -tṭhāniyā

¹⁴ B -sākhāyam ¹⁵ B bodhisākhā ; S₂ bodhisākhā

¹⁶ B Satthupasārita- ¹⁷ B tṭhāpeti

¹⁸ B Pasiddhanārindassa ¹⁹ B *omits* tena

tato pi uttarim¹ thūpārāmaṭṭhānam gantvā, tattha² samāpattipariyosāne Dhammam desetvā, dasapāṇasahasāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum kāyabandhanam datvā, sapaṇvāram Kanakadattattheriṇ ca bhikkhusahasena saddhim³ Mahā⁴sudhammattheraṇ ca asmiṁ dipe ṭhapetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge Sudassanamālake ṭhatvā, Varā⁵dīpavāsino samanussāsivā sapaṇiso ākāse uppatitvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Koṇāgamane mahārāja bhagavati pari⁶nibbute antarahite ca⁷ tassa sāsane tatiyam pātubhūtassa Kassapadasabalassa kāle imam⁸ Mahāmeghavanam Mahāsāgaravanam⁹ nāma ahosi, nagaram pacchimadisābhāge Visālapuram nāma, rājā Jayanto nāma, dīpo 'yam¹⁰ Maṇḍadīpo nāma Pilayakūto¹¹ Subhakūto nāma ahosi.¹²

Tadā Kassapo bhagavā upatṭhitam¹³ rājoparājayuddhena¹⁴ paṇinam¹⁵ vināsam disvā, karuṇābalacodito¹⁶ vīsatisahasānuBuddhaparivuto¹⁷ nabhasā gantvā,¹⁸ Subhakūte ṭhatvā, pajjalanto yuddham ujjhitvā¹⁹ sakaladīpavāsihi sahōpagatanarādhipena nagarāvidūram Mahāsāgaravanam ānito²⁰ ettha nimmitte maṇḍitavaramaṇḍape bhāsura-varapallaṅkam āruhya nisinnō bhojanāvasāne akālakisalayakusumasamākulam Mahāsāgaravanam avanitalam cālento paṭiggahetvā, Dhammam desento vīsappāṇasahasāni²¹ maggaphalam pāpetvā, mahābodhiṭṭhānam gantvā, tattha samāpattim samāpajjitvā, vuṭṭhāya : “Mama nigrodhamahābodhito dakkhiṇamahāsākhā ādāya Sudhammā bhikkhunī idhāgacchatūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi. Sā munindādhīp-

¹ B uttarithūpā-² B tattha *bis*³ S₂ B saha ; B pañcabhikkhu-⁴ B Mahāsumana-⁵ B omits Varā-⁶ B omits pari-⁷ B c' assa ; S₂ omits ca⁸ B idam⁹ B Mahāsālavanam¹⁰ B omits 'yam¹¹ B Silakūto¹² S₂ āsi¹³ B vuṭṭhita-¹⁴ S₂ B rājuparājayuddhena¹⁵ S_{1,2} paṇino ; B paṇivināsam¹⁶ B karuṇāya codito¹⁷ B -Buddhaparivuto tārāṇaparivuto viya puṇṇacando

nabhasā

¹⁸ S₁ gantā¹⁹ S₁ muñcitvā²⁰ B ānito²¹ B vīsappāṇa-

pāyaṃ¹ viditvā, taṃ² khaṇaṃ yeva Bārāṇasirājadhāniyā³ Brahmādatṭarājanā⁴ ādāya, mahābodhim upagantva, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosiḷālekhaṃ Brahmādatṭena dāpetvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnāṃ kanakakataḥe ṭhitāṃ bodhisākhāṃ ādāya, pañcasatasbhikkhunidevanikarapari-vutā⁶ iddhiyā ettha⁷ ānetvā, munindena pasāritadakkhiṇakaratale sakanakakataḥam mahābodhim ṭhapesi. Taṃ⁸ dasabalo Jayantanaravarassa datvā, tena mahāsa-garavane mahābodhim patitṭhāpetvā, tassa uttaradisābhāge Asokamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmim nisinno Dhammaṃ desetvā catunnam pāṇasahasānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā, tato pi⁹ uttarim thūpā¹⁰ rāmatṭhānaṃ¹¹ gantvā, tasmim¹² nisinno samāpattipariyosāne¹³ Dhammaṃ desetvā,¹⁴ dasapā-ṇasahasāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassituṃ jalasāṭikaṃ¹⁵ datvā, saparivāraṃ Sudhammattheriṃ ca bhikkhusahassena saddhim Sabbanandasāvakaṃ¹⁶ ca as-mim dipe ṭhāpetvā,¹⁷ tato pācīnadisābhāge Somanassamā-lake ṭhatvā, Maṇḍadīpavāsino samanussāsivā¹⁸ sasāṅgho gaganam uggantvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Kassape bhagavati mahārāja parinibbute antarahite ca tassa Satthusāsane catuttham¹⁹ pātubhūto amhākaṃ Satthā abhisambodhito navame māse phussapunnāmadivase yak-khapunṇaLaṅkādīpam upagamma,²⁰ Laṅkāmajjhe tiyojanā-yate yojanavittihate Mahānāgavanuyyāne mahāyakkhasa-māgame upari Ravipathe ṭhatvā kappuṭṭhānasamayasa-mu-ṭṭhitavutṭhivātanibbisesavassavāyuna²¹ ca lokantarikagho-

¹ B munino adhippāyaṃ² B taṃ khaṇe ñeva³ B -ṭhāniyā⁴ B Brahmādatṭarājam⁵ S₁ omits pañcasata-⁶ B omits -deva-⁷ B omits ettha⁸ B omits taṃ⁹ B omits pi¹⁰ S₂ sathūpā-¹¹ B uttarithūpārāmatṭhānaṃ¹² B omits tasmim¹³ B samāpattim samāpajjitvā samāpattipariyosāne¹⁴ S₁ repeats catunnaṃ . . . desetvā¹⁵ B -sāṭikaṃ¹⁶ S₁ Nandasāvakaṃ¹⁷ S₂ ṭhatvā¹⁸ B anusāsivā saṅgho¹⁹ B catuttha-²⁰ S₂ B -gantvā²¹ B -vutṭhidhārānibbi-

ratimiranikarena ca¹ sītanarakabahalasiṭalena ca saṁvatta-
kāla-jātavātasāṅkhubbhitappacaṇḍaghana²gajjana³sadisena
gaganamedinī⁴nādena ca yakkhānaṃ bhayaṃ janetvā,
tehi yācitābhayo⁵“Detha me samaggā nisīdanatthānaṃ ti”⁶
vatvā, “Dema te sakaladipaṃ dehi no mārisābhayaṃ ti,”
vutte, sabba⁷ taṃ bhayaṃ antaradhāpetvā, yakkha-
datta bhūmiyā⁸ cammakhaṇḍaṃ pattharivā,⁹ tatthāsino¹⁰
samanatato ādittaṃ¹¹ cammakhaṇḍaṃ pasāretvā, kappāna-
lakalāpasadisadahanābhībhitānaṃ jalanidhisalilabhitā-
naṃ¹² samantā¹³ velante¹⁴ bhamantānaṃ yakkhānaṃ
Giri¹⁵dipaṃ dassetvā, tesu tattha patitthitesu taṃ yathā-
tthāne patitthāpetvā,¹⁶ cammakhaṇḍaṃ saṅkhipitvā nisin-
no tadā samāgatāneka devatāsannipāte¹⁷ Dhammaṃ desetvā,
anekapānakotinaṃ Dhammābhisamayāṃ katvā, Sumana-
kūṭavasina Mahāsumanadevarājaena samadhigatasotāpatti-
phalena yācitapūjiyo siraṃ¹⁸ parāmasitvā paṇimatte nilā-
malasiro ruhe tassa datvā, Jambudipaṃ agamāsi.

Dutiyam abhisambodhito¹⁹ pañcame saṁvacchare Cūḷo-
dara Mahodaraṇaṃ jalathalanivāsinaṃ mātulabhāginey-
yānaṃ nāgarājūnaṃ maṇipallāṅkaṃ nissāya upatthi-
tamahāsaṅgāme²⁰ nāgānaṃ mahāvināsaṃ disvā, citta-
māsassa kālapakkhe²¹ uposathadivase pāto’ va Samiddha-²²
Sumanadumadevena chattikatarājāyatano Nāgadipaṃ²³
āgantvā, saṅgāma majjhe nabhasi nisinno ghorandhakārena
nāge santāsetvā, assāsento ālokaṃ dassetvā, pamuditopaga-
tanāgānaṃ sāmaggikaraṇīyaṃ Dhammaṃ desetvā, uruga²⁴-

¹ S₁ va ; B c’eva ² B saṅkhubhitappāvākaghana-

³ S₂ -gajjanā- ⁴ B -medanī ⁵ S₁ yācitahadayo

⁶ B nisīdathānaṃ ti

⁷ S₂ sabbaṃ upaddavaṃ ; B sabbaṃ taṃ upaddavaṃ

⁸ S₁ -dinna- ⁹ S₂ B atthari- ¹⁰ B tattha nisinno

¹¹ S₂ B ādittā taṃ ¹² B -salilapariyantabhitānaṃ

¹³ S₁ samantato ¹⁴ B velante vasantānaṃ ¹⁵ B Giri-

¹⁶ B patitthā° nisinno ¹⁷ B samāgatadevatāsannipāte

¹⁸ B pūjito siraṃ ¹⁹ B dutiyam pi sambodhito

²⁰ B upattitam hi saṅgāme ²¹ S₂ B -pakkhassa

²² S₁ Samiddhi- ²³ S₂ nāmadipaṃ ²⁴ S_{1,2} uraṅga-

dvayapūjite vasumatigatamanipallāṅke nisinno nāgehi dibbannapāṇam ānetvā santappito jalathalanivāsino asitikoṭināge saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpetvā, tehi namassitum pal-lāṅkañ ca rājāyatanapādapañ ca tattha patitṭhāpetvā, Jambudīpam agamāsi.¹

Tatīyam² abhisambodhito aṭṭhame saṁvacchare Maho-daramātulena Maṇiakkhikanāgarājenābhiyācito visākha-puñṇamadiyase pañcabhikkhusataparivuto Kalyāṇidese³ Maṇiakkhikassa bhavanam upagantvā, tattha māpitarucira-ratanamaṇḍape manoharavarapallāṅke nisinno nāgarājena dibbannapāṇehi⁴ santappetvā nāgamāṇavikānikaraparivu-tena⁵ dibbakuvalayavilepanādihi pūjito tattha Dhammaṁ desetvā, utṭhāyāsanaṁ Sumanakūṭe padaṁ dassetvā, pabba-tapāde divāvihāraṁ katvā, dīghavāpicetiyatṭhāne ca⁶ ma-hābodhi⁷tṭhāne ca imasmim mahāthūpatṭhāne ca thūpārā-matṭhāne ca sasāvako⁸ nisiditvā, samāpattim⁹ samāpajjitvā, Silācetiyaṭṭhāne ca¹⁰ tṭatvā, devanāge samanūsāsivā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Evam idam mahārāja tṭhānaṁ catūhi Tathāgatahi sevi-taṁ, ettha¹¹ anāgate¹² Buddhassa bhagavato doṇamattāhi dhātūhi Dasabalassa rūpakāyaṁ abhinimminivā sayito viśāratanasatamucco¹³ Ratanavālukacetiyo nāma asadisoma-hāthūpo¹⁴ bhavissatīti,” vatvā: “Bhante tam aham eva kārāpessāmīti,” vutte, “Bahūni¹⁵ te mahārāja kiccāni tāni kārāpehi,¹⁶ bhātukassa¹⁷ te Mahānāgassa putto Yaṭṭhāla-tisso nāma, tassa atrajo Goṭṭābhayo nāma, tassa tanayo Kākavaṇṇatisso nāma rājā bhavissati, tassa putto Duṭṭha-gāmini¹⁸ Abhayo nāma rājā sayam mahāyodho¹⁹ dasama-

¹ B āgamāsi ² B inserts pi ³ B kalyāṇidese

⁴ B nānādibbannapāṇehi ⁵ B -māṇavikāparivutena

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ S₂ inserts -cetiya-

⁸ S₂ sasāvakatṭhāne ca sāvako ⁹ S₂ omits samāpattim

¹⁰ S₂ B omit ca ¹¹ S₂ etthānā-; B etth' anāgate

¹² S₂ inserts taṁ ¹³ B māpito viśāratanasatamucco

¹⁴ S₂ B asadisamahācetiyo ¹⁵ B bahū ¹⁶ B karohi

¹⁷ B bhātu^o pana te mahā^o atrajo Ghaṭṭālayakatisso nāma tassa tanayo Ghoṭṭābhayo nāma tassa nattā

¹⁸ B Duṭṭhagāmaṇi ¹⁹ S₁ B omit mahā-

hāyodhaparivuto Kaṇḍulābhidhānam¹ mahāyodhagajarā-
jam² āruyha Malayato samāgantvā ElāraDaṃḍilarājena³
saddhim yujjhivā vijitasāṅgāmo samarajalanidhiviloṭhana-
mantho⁴ gahitasakalamahimaṇḍalo mahabbalo jalanidhi-
velāmekhalābhūmibhattā nattā te thūpam ettha kārā-
pessatīti,”⁵ vatvā, rājānam pasādesi.⁶

Tadā rājā, “Yadi me bhante nattā karissati⁷ kataṃ
yeva taṃ mayā ti,” dvādasahatthaṃ silāttambham āha-
rāpetvā, “Devānaṃpiyatissanarapatissa nattā Duṭṭhagā-
mini⁸ Abhayo nāma rājā imasmim padese thūpaṃ karo-
tīti,”⁹ akkharāni likhāpetvā tattha patitṭhāpesi.

Evaṃ thero dutiyādivase Mahāmeghavanam patigga-
hetvā, tattha aṭṭhasu thānesu pupphāni pūjento mahāma-
him kampetvā, saparivāro nagaram pavisitvā, rājagehe
bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane nisinno aggikkhandhopamaṃ
DasabalaDhammadesanaṃ¹⁰ desetvā,¹¹ janasaḥassam mag-
gaphalam pāpetvā Mahāmeghavanam¹² gato.

Tatīyādivase pi¹³ rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane
yeva āsīvisopamaṃ¹⁴ desetvā,¹⁵ purisaḥassam Dhammā-
bhisamayaṃ karetvā, Mahāmeghavanam pāvīsi.¹⁶

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, theram
vanditvā, “Patitṭhitaṃ nu kho bhante asmiṃ dīpe Bud-
dhasāsanā ti?” pucchitvā,¹⁷ “Mahārāja natth’ eva¹⁸
patitṭhitaṃ ti,” vutte, “Kadā bhante patitṭhissatīti?”¹⁹
vatvā, “Yadā pana mahārāja uposathapavāraṇopasampa-
dādisaṅghakammattam ettha Satthussa āṇāya sīmā
baddhā bhavissati, tadā sāsanaṃ patitṭhissatīti,”²⁰ vutte,

¹ S₂ Kaṇḍābhi-² S₂ B mahāyodhagajam³ B Elāraṇāmakena Daṃḍilarājena⁴ B -vilodhana-⁵ B kārāpissa-⁶ S_{1,2} pasādesīti⁷ S₂ kāressa-; B karissati taṃ yeva kataṃ⁸ B -piyatissa nattā Duṭṭhagāmaṇi⁹ B kāressatīti¹⁰ B -Dhammaṃ¹¹ S₂ dassetvā¹² B omits mahā-¹³ S₁ omits pi¹⁴ B āsīvisopamadhammaṃ¹⁵ S₁ dassetvā¹⁶ B pāvīsi¹⁷ S₂ inserts na tv eva¹⁸ B omits natth’ eva¹⁹ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti²⁰ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti

"Buddhāṇāya bhante anto 'haṃ vasissāmi nagaram abhantaram katvā sīmaṃ sīghaṃ¹ bandhathāti," vatvā, "Tena hi mahārāja sīmāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ jānāhīti," vutte, "Sādhu bhante ti," nagaram aḡamāsi.

Thero² catutthadivase pi rājagehe bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane anamataggiyaṃ desetvā,³ pāṇasahassānaṃ⁴ amata-pānaṃ pāyetvā, Mahāmeghavanam upagañchi.

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā pāto 'va⁵ bheriṃ carāpetvā, vihāra-maggaṇagarāni alaṅkārapetvā, sayam sabbālaṅkārabhūsiṭo alaṅkatanārigaṇaparivuto devarājalilāya rathavaram āruya, mahatā balakāyena nagaram anuvicaranto Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, there vanditvā, tehi saddhiṃ Kadam-banadiyā Pāsāṇatittham upagantvā, tattha Kuntamālake ṭhatvā, maṅgalaṇāḡayugopetaṃ hemaṇaṅgalam ādāya, sīmaṇtaṃ⁶ dassento vihāraṇ ca nagaraṇ ca padaakkhiṇaṃ katvā sīmāgamaṇaṭṭhānaṃ⁷ kasanto Pāsāṇatittham⁸ eva gato.

Vuttaṃ h' etam aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

Mahāpadumo⁹ Kuñjaro ca ubho nāḡa sumaṅgalā Suvaṇṇanaṅgale yuttā paṭhame Kuntamālake.¹⁰
Caturaṅgamahāsena saha¹¹ therehi khattiyo
Gahetvā naṅgalaṃ sīmaṃ¹² dassayanto arindamo.
Samalaṅkatam puṇṇaghaṭaṃ nānārāḡadhajaṃ subhaṃ
Pātiṃ candanaḡuṇṇaṇ ca dipaṃ dhūpakataccchukaṃ
Ādāsaṃ¹³ kadalim pupphaṣaṃmuggaṃ kusumaḡḡhiyaṃ
Sīmaṇtinihi chaṭṭādiṃ¹⁴ gahetvā parivārito.
Nānāturiyaṣaṅghuṭṭho¹⁵ balogha¹⁶ parivārito
Thutimaṅgalaḡitehi pūrayanto¹⁷ catuddisaṃ.

¹ B omits sīghaṃ

² Y so thero

³ B desetvā

⁴ S₂ -sabassam

⁵ S₂ omits 'va

⁶ S₂ B sīmaṃ

⁷ B sīmaṭṭhapanatṭhānaṃ

⁸ B -titthagato

⁹ B mahādumo

¹⁰ B kuntimālake

¹¹ S₂ sahā

¹² S₂ sīmaṃ ; B naṅgalasitaṃ

¹³ S₁ ādāya ; B ādāsā kadalī pubbaṃ

¹⁴ B chaṭṭādi

¹⁵ S₁ -suriya-

¹⁶ B palogha-

¹⁷ S₁ pūjayanto

Sādhukāraninnādehi ¹ celukkhepasatehi ² ca
 Mahatā janapūjāya kasanto bhūmipo agā.³
 Vihārañ ca purañ c' eva ⁴ kurumāno padakkhiṇaṃ
 Simāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ nadim patvā samāpayīti.
 Tatth' evaṃ sīmāmaggo veditabbo.

So 'yaṃ ⁵ Kadambanadiyā Pāsānatitthe Kuddavātakapā-
 sānato ⁶ Kumbhakāraāvātam agamāsi, tato Mahānīpapā-⁷
 dapaṃ tato Kakudhapālīm, tato mahantam aṅgaṇarukkhaṃ,
 tato Khujjamātularukkhaṃ, tato Maruṭṭapokkharaniṃ,⁸
 tato Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvāraṇakotṭhakaṃ, tato Gaja-
 kumbhakapāsānaṃ, tato thusavaṭṭimajjhaṃ,⁹ tato Abha-
 yavāpiyā Balākapāsānaṃ, tato mahāsusānamajjhaṃ tato
 dīghapāsānaṃ,¹⁰ tato Caṇḍālagāmaṃ¹¹ vāmena pariharitvā,
 atha ¹² Kammāradevassa vāmapasse nīcasusānaṃ, tato
 sīmānigrodhaṃ, tato veḷuvaṅgaṇaṃ, tato JotiyaGiri-
 Kumbhaṇḍābhidhānaṃ¹³ tiṇṇaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ assama-
 padāni anto katvā, anekesaṃ Paribbajakānaṃ ārāmaṃ
 vāmena pariharitvā, Hīyagallasamīpe¹⁴ Dīyavāsa¹⁵ Brāhma-
 ṇassa devagehaṃ, tato Telumapālīm,¹⁶ tato Tālacatukkaṃ,
 tato assamaṇḍalaṃ vāmena pariharitvā Sasakapāsānaṃ,¹⁷
 tato Marumbatittham ¹⁸ agamāsi.

Tato paṭṭhāya sīmāmagge naditaṭākena¹⁹ uddhaṃ
 Sihasinānatittham ²⁰ gantvā, tīrato gacchanto Pāsānatitthe

¹ S_{1,2} -kāraninādehi

² B -satāhi

³ B chanapūjāya karonto bhūmipo akā

⁴ B purañ c' ettha

⁵ S₂ So māyaṃ

⁶ S₂ Kuddāvātapā-; B Kuttavāta-

⁷ B mahānīmpa-

⁸ B padumapokkha-

⁹ B omits tato thusa- . . . dīghapāsānaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ -pāsānakaṃ

¹¹ B -gāmaṃvāmena

¹² S₂ B omit atha

¹³ B -Giriya-

¹⁴ B Bhiyaggallasamīpe

¹⁵ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁶ S₂ Neluma-; B veḷuvapālīm

¹⁷ S₂ Sakapā-; B Sasapāsānaṃ

¹⁸ B Marumpa-

¹⁹ B naditaḷāke

²⁰ S₂ Sihasa-

Kuddāvāṭakapāsānatthānam ¹ upagantvā tattha ²
atthāsi.³

Thero imaṃ sīmāmaggam anupariyāyanto nimittāni
kittesi.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tatth' eva.⁴

Nadipāsānatittham ⁵ hi pāsānam Kuddavā ⁶ ṭakam
Tato Kumbhalavāṭaṇ ca Mahānīpaṃ ⁷ tato agā.
Tato Kakudhapāliṇ ca Mahāaṅgaṇakam tato
Khujjamātularukkhaṇ ca Maruttapokkharaniṃ ⁸ tato
Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvārakotthato ⁹
Gajakumbhakapāsānam thusavattika¹⁰ majjhato.
Abhaye balāka¹¹ pāsānam mahāsusānamajjhato
Dīghapāsānakam gantvā Kammāradevavāmato.
Nigrodham aṅgaṇam gantvā Hiyagalla ¹² samīpake
Diyavāsa¹³ Bhrāhmaṇassa devokam pubbadakkhiṇam.
Tato Telumapāliṇ ¹⁴ ca tato Tālacatukkago ¹⁵
Assamaṇḍalavāmena Sasapānam ¹⁶ tato agā.
Tato Marumba ¹⁷ titthaṇ ca tato uddham nadim agā
Kūlanten' eva so yāva tittham maṅgalasammataṃ.¹⁸
Sīha ¹⁹ sinānatitthena uggantvā tīrato vajam ²⁰
Pāsānatittham gantvāna ²¹ nimittam ghaṭṭayi ²² isi.
Nimittena nimittantu ²³ ghaṭṭite devamānusa
Sādhukāram pavattesuṃ sāsanaṃ suppatitthitan ti.

¹ S₂ Kuddāvāṭakapāsānam ; B Kuṭṭakāvāṭakapāsāna-

² S₁ tatthā ³ B atthāsi vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tattha

⁴ S₂ omits tatth' eva

⁵ B gacchanto pāsānatittham hi ⁶ B Kuṭṭavā-

⁷ B tato Kumbhakāravāṭaṇ ca mahānīpaṃ ; S₁ Kum-
balavāṭakaṇ ; S₂ Kumbhalavāṭakaṇ

⁸ B padumapokkharani ⁹ S₂ -koṭṭhakam

¹⁰ S₂ -vaṭṭhika- ; B thūpavattika- ¹¹ B palāka-

¹² B Bhiyaggalla- ¹³ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁴ S₂ Neluma- ; B veḷuva- ¹⁵ B -catukkato

¹⁶ B Sasapāsānam ¹⁷ B Marumpa- ¹⁸ S₂ -saminatā

¹⁹ S₂ Sīsa- ²⁰ B vajī ²¹ B gantvā

²² S₂ ghaṭṭhayi isi ; B ghaṭṭayi ²³ B nimittetu

Evam̐ thero raññā dinnāya sira¹sītāya mahāsīmāya nimittāni kittetvā, thūpārāmaṃālakādidvattimsa²khaṇḍa-sīmāyatthāya abbhantaranimittāni sīmāntaranimittāni ca kittetvā, vasudhādhaniṃ⁴ janayanto abandhi khaṇḍasabba⁵ sīmāyo.

Kammavācāpariyosāne yeva nimittāni bahi katvā, sabbā⁷ va tā sīmā heṭṭhāpaṭṭhaviṣandhāraka⁶ udakapariyantaṃ katvā otarimsu.

Iti Mahindatthero catutthe yeva divase yāva sāsanaṃ taradhānā tāva⁷ pavattamānaṃ sīmāṃ bandhitvā, pañcame divase rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane khaṇḍanīyapariyāyaṃ desetvā, janasaḥassam⁸ amatapānaṃ pāyetvā, evaṃ chaṭṭhame⁹ divase gomayapiṇḍim̐¹⁰ sattame divase Dhammacakkappavattanaṃ desetvā,¹¹ sattāhe¹² yeva aḍḍhanavamaṃ¹³ pañasaḥassam abhisamayaṃ pāpetvā, sattavi¹⁴ nayaṃ karonto Mahāmeghavane viḥāsī.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso: "Mahāmeghavane yathā siḥassa vāladhi¹⁵ koṭiparicumbitatṭhāne bodhigharaṃ hoti,¹⁶ dakkhiṇapādatṭhāne mahāpāsādo nāgaphaṇā¹⁷ kāro, vāmapādatṭhāne sannipāta¹⁸ gharaṃ, nābhittṭhāne dhātugharaṃ vāmodarapasse¹⁹ rāsimalako, dakkhiṇaḥatthaṭṭhāne bhattaggharaṃ,²⁰ vāmahatthaṭṭhāne mahāthūpo bubbulākāro,²¹ kaṇṭhatṭhāne kaṇṭhakūpo,²² gīvaṃ²³ āvattetvā²⁴ dakkhiṇapassena oloketassa ditṭhinipātṭhāne²⁵ munigharaṃ hoti.²⁶ Evaṃ siḥavikkantaṃ katvā mahantānaṃ viḥāro mahāvihāro ti," vatvā, tattha

¹ S² B omit sira-

² B -khaṇḍasimattāya

³ S₂ omits sīm^o ⁴ B vasudhācalaṃ ⁵ S₁ khaṇḍasabba-

⁶ S₂ B -sandhārakaṃ

⁷ B omits tāva

⁸ B janasaḥassāni

⁹ B chaṭṭhe

¹⁰ B -piṇḍaṃ

¹¹ S₂ B sandassetvā

¹² S₂ B sattāhen' eva

¹³ B aḍḍhanavapāṇasaḥassam

¹⁴ S₂ samatta-

¹⁵ S₁ vālayi-; S₂ vālayi-

¹⁶ B ahosi

¹⁷ S_{1,2} nāgavanā-

¹⁸ S₁ sannipātita-

¹⁹ B vāhedarapasse gasi-

²⁰ B mahābhattaggharaṃ

²¹ B pupphulākāro

²² B kaṇṭhaphuṭṭhakūpo

²³ S₂ gīvāvatteva

²⁴ B āvattitvā

²⁵ B niṭṭhānipātathāne

²⁶ B ahosi

Kālapāsādaṃ Loha¹pāsādaṃ Salākaggam Bhattaggam
nahāpitaparivenaṃ² dīghacaṅkamanaparivenaṃ pha-
lagga³ parivenaṃ theravassayapari⁴ veṇaṃ marugaṇa⁵-
parivenaṃ dighasandasenaṃ patissaparivenaṃ⁶ rattitthāna-
divātthāṇacaṅkamanapokkharanīpatimaṇḍitaṃ katvā pa-
titthāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Devānampiyavacanopagūhanāmo
Laṅkāyam paṭhamam idam⁷ mahāvihāraṃ
Rājā so sumati Mahāmahindattheram
Āgamamālamatim ettha kārayitthāti.

Mahāvihārapaṭiggahaṇakathā.

Tato thero nagare piṇḍāya caritvā janasaṅgahaṃ karonto
rājagehe bhuñjitvā rājasaṅgahaṃ karonto⁸ chabbisati-
divase⁹ Mahāmeghavane patitthitaTissārāmaṃmahāvihāre
vasitvā, Missakapabbate pi¹⁰ vihāraṃ patitthāpetukāmo
āsālhisukkapakkhassa terasame divase rājantepure¹¹ mahā-
appamādasuttantaṃ kathetvā, pācinadvārato nikkhamitvā
Cetiyaḡirim agamāsi.

Tadā rājā: “Thero amhe gālhenā¹² ovādena ovadi,¹³
gaccheyya¹⁴ nu kho ti?” ratham abhirūhitvā, tattha¹⁵ dve
ca deviyo āropetvā, mahābalenānugato Cetiyaḡirim gantvā,
deviyo ekamantaṃ apakkamāpetvā, ativiya kilantarūpo¹⁶
therānaṃ samīpaṃ gantvā,¹⁷ “Kasmā tvam mahārāja
evarūpāya¹⁸ uṇhavelāya¹⁹ kilamāno āgato ‘sīti?’” vutte,²⁰
“Gantukāmo²¹ nu kho dāni bhante ti,” vatvā, “Na mayam

¹ B omits loha^o ² B sunahāta-; S₂ sunahāpita-

³ S₁ phalaggahana-; S₂ palagga-

⁴ S₁ theravassaya; S₂ theravassapari-

⁵ B madugaṇā-

⁶ B -patiparivenaṃ

⁷ S₂ imaṃ

⁸ B karoti

⁹ S₂ chabbisadi-

¹⁰ B omits pi

¹¹ S₁ rājantepure

¹² B bālhenā

¹³ B ovādi

¹⁴ B kuhiṃ gaccheyya

¹⁵ S₂ B omit tattha

¹⁶ S₂ kilanta^o taṃ samīpaṃ

¹⁷ B patvā

¹⁸ B ajja evarūpāya

¹⁹ B uṇhāya velāya

²⁰ B vutto

²¹ S₂ -kāma

mahārāja gantukāmā api c' ettha vassam vasissāmāti,"
vutte, tam khaṇam yeva¹ kañcanacetiyaṅgaṇam² parik-
khipitvā aṭṭhasatṭhiyā lenesu³ kammam patitṭhāpetvā⁴
nagaram eva agamāsi.

Tam divasam eva rañño bhāgineyyo Mahāriṭṭho⁵ mahā-
macco rājānam anujānāpetvā, pañcapanṇāsāya jetṭhaka-
niṭṭhabhātukehi saddhim therānam santike pabbajitvā,
ariyamaggapokkharāṇiyam avagāhitvā,⁶ maggañāṇoda-
kena kilesamalam dhovitvā, hirottappasātake nivāsetvā,
silavilepanena vilimpitvā,⁷ arahattamaṇḍanena maṇḍitvā
vimutti⁸ pupphadāmam pilandhitvā, iddhipādapādukā⁹
āruyha, nibbānanagaram pavisitvā, Dhammapāsādam
āruyha¹⁰ nibbānamahā¹¹thale vicaranto ekaggasukha¹²-
samappito viharati.

Tadā dvāsatṭhi khīṇāsavā āsāhipuṇṇamadivase rañña¹³
dinnavihārā¹⁴ pātipadadivase vassam upagantvā, Cetiya-
girivihāre narāmarāṇam saṅgaṇam karontā viharimsu.

Tena vuttam.

Devamanussagaṇā gaṇinantam
Taṇ ca gaṇam gaṇavittṭhatakittim,
Yātam upecca ca mānaya¹⁵mānā
Puññacayaṇ¹⁶ vipulam akariṃsūti

Cetiya-girivihārapatiggahaṇakathā.

Tato theresu dasabhātikasamākulam rājakulam pasā-
detvā Cetiya-girimhi vassam vasitvā assayujapuṇṇama-
divase pavāraṇatthāya sannipatitesu, pācīnaYugandhara-

¹ B khaṇaṇ ñeva

² B kanakacetiyaṅgaṇam yeva kaṇḍakam parikkhipitvā

³ B lenesu sudhākammam ⁴ S₂ B patṭhapetvā

⁵ B mahā Ariṭṭho ⁶ B ogāhetvā ⁷ B vilimpetvā

⁸ S₂ vipatti- ⁹ S₁ -pādukāni; B -pādukam

¹⁰ S₂ abhiruhitvā; B abhiruyha ¹¹ B -mahātale

¹² B ekantasukha- ¹³ S₂ rañño dinnavihārām

¹⁴ B -vihāre ¹⁵ B māniya- ¹⁶ S₁ puññamayam

parikkhepato abbhamaḥikādhūmaraja¹ Rāhuvippamuttan̄
Buddhuppādatimaṇḍitassa lokassa rāmaṇeyyakadassa-
nattham̄ lokapāla² devatāhi pācīnadisāya ukkhittarajata-
mayam mahāādāsamaṇḍalam̄ viya paññāyitvā, nemi³-
vaṭṭiyam̄ gahetvā viparivattiya⁴ mānarajatacakkasas-
sirikam̄ puṇṇacandaṇḍalam̄⁵ ullaṅghitvā anilapatham̄
patipajji.⁶

Tadā rajataghaṭaviniḡḡatāhi khīradhārāhi dhoviyamāna-
disābhāgāya⁷ viya rajatavimāna⁸ vippamuttehi muttāvali-
sumanakusumadāmasetaḡukūlakumudavisarehi sampari-
kiṇṇāya viya ca⁹ caturūpakkilesavimutta¹⁰ puṇṇa¹¹ canda-
ppabhāsamudayobhāsītāya tāya¹² rattiyā dvāsatṭhi arah-
anto visuddhi¹³ pavāraṇāya pavāresum̄.¹⁴

Athāyasmā Mahindatthero¹⁵ kattikapuṇṇamādivase ari-
yagaṇaparivuto rājakulam̄ gantvā, bhojanāvasāne : “Mahā-
rāja amhehi ciraditṭho¹⁶ Sammāsambuddho anāthavāsam̄
vasimha icchāma Jambudipam̄ gantun ti¹⁷,” vatvā, “Nanu
bhante tumhe avocuttha parinibbuto Sammāsambuddho
ti?” vutte, “Kiṇ cā pi mahārāja parinibbuto atha khv assa¹⁸
sariradhātuyo tiṭṭhantiti,” vatvā, “Aññātam̄ bhante
karomi thūpam̄, dhātuyo kuto lacchāmiti ?” vutte,
“Sumanena¹⁹ saddhim̄ mantehi mahārājāti,” āha. Tato
raññā yācito Sumanasāmaṇero, “Mahārāja tvam̄ vithiyo
sodhāpetvā,²⁰ dhajapatākapuṇṇa²¹ ghaṭādihi alaṅkārapetvā,
saparijano²² uposatham̄ samādiyitvā,²³ sabbatālā²⁴ vacare
upatṭhapetvā, maṅgalavaravāraṇam̄ sabbālaṅkārapati-

¹ S₂ -rajo- ² B -devatāpācīna- ³ B nemi¹⁰ hutvā.

⁴ S₂ B parivattiya- ⁵ B -maṇḍalam̄ viya

⁶ S₂ -pajjittha ⁷ S₂ bhāga ; B -mānā disabhāgā viya

⁸ S₂ -vimānaccutehi ; B -vimānaviccutehi

⁹ S₁ omits ca ¹⁰ S₁ -vimutti- ¹¹ S₁ omits -puṇṇa-

¹² S₂ omits tāya ¹³ B visuddha- ¹⁴ S₁ B -pavāraṇam̄

¹⁵ S₂ Mahāmahinda-

¹⁶ S₁ ciram̄

¹⁷ B Jambudīpagamanan ti

¹⁸ S₂ khvāssa

¹⁹ B Sumanasāmaṇerena

²⁰ B sodhetvā

²¹ S₂ -patākā ; S₁ omits -puṇṇa-

²² S₂ saparijanam̄

²³ S₁ samādayitvā

²⁴ B sabbatālā-

maṇḍitaṃ kārāpetvā,¹ upari c'assa² setacchattam ussāpetvā, sāyaṇhasamaye Mahānāgavanuyyānābhimukho yāhi, addhā³ tasmim̐ thāne⁴ dhātuyo lacchasīti," āha. Tato thero Cetiyagiriṃ gantvā, sāmaṇeram āmantetvā, "Ehi tvaṃ Sumana Jambudipe tava ayyakam Asokaṃ Dhammarājaṃ⁵ Sakkañ ca devarājānam⁶ upasaṅkamitvā dhātuyo ānehīti"⁷ āha, "Sādhū bhante ti," Sumano⁸ tāvad eva pattacīvaram ādāya, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Pāṭaliputtadvāre⁹ oruyha, pācīnamahāsālamūle thapitaṃ Laṅkāṇiyamānam mahābodhiṃ kattikachānapūjāhi pūjayantaṃ¹⁰ disvā, rañño santikaṃ gantvā, "Sahāyo te mahārāja Devānampiyatisso Buddhasāsane pasanno thūpam¹¹ patitthāpetukāmo hatthe te dhātuyo santi tā me dehīti," vatvā, tena Satthubhuttapattaṃ gahetvā, gandhehi ubbatetvā,¹² varamuttasadisānaṃ dhātūnam pūretvā, dinne taṃ gahetvā, Sakkaṃ devarājānam¹³ upasaṅkamitvā, "Kiṃ bhante Sumana āhiṇḍasīti?" vutte, "Mahārāja tvam¹⁴ amhe Tambapaṇṇidīpam pesetvā kasmā pamajjasīti?" vatvā, "Na ppamajjāmi¹⁵ bhante kiṃ karomīti?" vutte,¹⁶ "Hatthe te dve dhātuyo atthi dakkhiṇadāthā ca dakkhiṇakkhakaṃ ca, tato dakkhiṇakkhakam mayhaṃ dehīti," vatvā, "Sādhū bhante ti," Sakkena devānam indena yojanappamānam¹⁷ maṇithūpam ugghātetvā,¹⁷ dakkhiṇakkhakadhātum niharitvā, dinne taṃ ca gahetvā Cetiyagiriṃhi¹⁸ yeva patitthāsi.¹⁹

Tato Mahindapamukhā mahānāgā AsokaDhammarājena dinnadhātuyo Cetiyagiriṃhi²⁰ yeva patitthāpetvā dakkhiṇakkhakam ādāya vaddhamānakacchāyāyam²¹ Mahānāgavanam agamaṃsu.

¹ S₂ B kārētvā ² S₁ uparim assa ³ B tvaṃ addhā

⁴ S₂ omits thā^o ⁵ B Dhammarājānaṃ ⁶ S₂ -rājaṃ

⁷ S₂ nehīti ⁸ B Sumanasāmaṇero

⁹ B -puttanagaradvāre ¹⁰ B pūjīyamānaṃ

¹¹ S₁ thūpā ¹² B gandhodakehi ubbattitvā

¹³ S₂ -rājaṃ ¹⁴ S₁ tuvaṃ

¹⁵ S₁ ppamajjamīti ; B pamajjīti ¹⁶ B omits vutte'

¹⁷ S₂ utthāpetvā ¹⁸ S₁ Cetigiriṃhi ¹⁹ S₁ atthāsi

²⁰ S₁ Cetigiriṃhi ²¹ B -cchāyāya

Rājā pi sāmaṇerena vuttappakāram pūjāsakkāram katvā, hatthikkhandhavaragato maṅgaladantimatthake¹ setacchattam dhārayamāno Mahānāgavanam patvā, "Saceyaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa² dhātu, setacchattam apanamatu, maṅgalamātaṅgo jannukehi bhūmiyam patitṭṭhahatu, dhātucanṇōtakam³ matthake me⁴ patitṭṭhahatūti," ointetvā, saha cittuppādena sabbe te tathā bhūte disvā, amaten' eva abhisittagatto⁵ dhātucanṇōtakam ibha-kumbhe⁶ ṭhapesi.

Pamudito nāgo kuñcanādaṃ⁷ nadi, mahāmegho utṭha-hitvā pokkharavassam vassi, udakapariyantam katvā mahābhūmicālo ahosi, "Paccante pi⁸ nāma Sammāsambuddhassa dhātu patitṭṭhahissatiti," devamanussā pamodayimṣu, atha⁹ so gajarājā anekatālāvacara¹⁰ parivuto¹¹ ativiya ulārena pūjāsakkārena sakkariya¹² māno¹³ pacchimadisābhimukho¹⁴ hutvā,¹⁵ apasakkanto yāva¹⁶ nagarassa puratthimadvāram tāva gantvā puratthimadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, sakalanagarena ulārāya pūjāya kayiramānāya dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā, thūpārāmaṃ gantvā, tattha purimikānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ Dhammakarakaṃ¹⁷ kāyabandhanam udakasātikan ti¹⁸ imesaṃ tiṇṇam paribhogacetiyānaṃ nihitatṭṭhānam purato¹⁹ katvā, tassa pacchimadisābhāge bodhirukkhātṭhāne thūpābhimukho²⁰ hutvā, dhātum oropetum na danto atṭhāsi.²¹

Atha rājā kaṇṭhaka²² samākīṇṇasākhāhi²³ kadamba-pupphikādihi nānāgacchehi parivutaṃ taṃ padesaṃ sodhā-

¹ B -hatthimatthake

² B -sambuddhadhātu-

³ B dhātucanṇōtakam

⁴ S₁ omits me

⁵ B abhisittagatto

⁶ B gajakumbhe

⁷ B koñcanādaṃ

⁸ S₁ pi hi nāma

⁹ B atha so gajo

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ S₁ -parivuto pi

¹² B sakkariya^o

¹³ S₁ inserts nāgo

¹⁴ S₁ -disāyābhimukho

¹⁵ S₂ B insert va

¹⁶ B apasakkanto yeva

¹⁷ B dhamakaraṇaṃ

¹⁸ B udakasātākan ti

¹⁹ B purato ca

²⁰ B thūpārāmābhimukho

²¹ B na dento atṭhāsi

²² B kaṇṭhaka-

²³ S₂ B -sākhēhi

petvā, viditagajavarādhippāyo chinnodikāya ¹ Abhayavāpiyā sīghasīgham ² mattikapinḍam ³ āharāpetvā, karivara-kumbhappamāṇam vatthum katvā, itṭhikā pi ⁴ kārāpetum ārabhi.

Tadā kuñjaro katipāham tasmiṃ thāne divā surabhi-kusumasamalānkate maṇḍape tṭatvā ⁵ rattim thūpaṭ-thān⁶abhūmim pariyāyati.

Tato rājā vatthum cināpetvā: ⁷ “Kīdiso⁸ bhante thūpo katabbo ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Vihirāsīsādiso mahārājāti,” vutte, “Sādhū bhante ti,” jaṅghappamāṇam⁹ thūpam cināpetvā,¹⁰ dhāturopanattāya mahāsakkāram kāresi, sakalanāgarā ca ¹¹ jānapadā ca dhātumaham dassanattāya sannipatiṃsu.

Tasmiṃ samaye Dasabalassa dhātusariram dviradinda-kumbhato sattatāppamāṇam vehāsam abbhuggantvā, tehi tehi dhātuppadesehi ¹² channam ¹³ vaṇṇanam udakadhārā ca aggikkhandhe ca pavattetvā, tato nikkhantaudakaphusitehi Tambapaṇṇitthalassa¹⁴ parilāham vūpasametvā, gaṇḍambamūle ¹⁵ Dasabalassa pāṭihāriyasadisam ¹⁶ mahājanassa yamakapāṭihāriyam dassetvā, otaritvā rañño matthake patitṭhāsi. Rājā saphalam manussattapatilābhan ti maññamāno, mahantaṃ sakkāram katvā, dhātum patitṭhāpesi. Saha dhātupatitṭhānena mahābhūmicālo ahosi.

Tasmim pana dhātu pāṭihāriye cittam pasādetvā, rañño

¹ B viditagajādippāyatāya chinnodakāya

² S₂ sīgham ; B siṅgham siṅgham mattikam

³ B omits -pinḍam ⁴ B itṭhakarāsim ⁵ S₂ tṭapetvā

⁶ S₁ -tṭhāne

⁷ S_{1,2} vināpetvā ; B vināsetvā

⁸ B kīdiso

⁹ B jaghanappamāṇam

¹⁰ B vināsetvā ; S_{1,2} vināpetvā

¹¹ B omits ca

¹² S₁ dhātupadehi

¹³ S₂ chabbaṇṇa-

¹⁴ B Tampapaṇṇitalassa

¹⁵ S_{1,2} gaṇḍabbamūle ; B kaṇḍambarukkhāmūle

¹⁶ B -sadise pāṭihāriye cittam pasādetvā rañño bhātā Mattābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena saddhim pabbaji, omitting from mahājanassa to pana dhātu-

bhātā Mattābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena saddhim pabbaji. Evam antonagarato ca ¹ bahinagarato ca pabbajitāni timsabhikkhusahassāni ahesum.

Niṭṭhite ca pana thūpasmim rājā ca ² rājabhātaro ca deviyo ca amaccā ca nāgarā ca jānapadā ³ ca devanāgaya-kkhānam pi vimhayakaram paccekapūjam ⁴ akaṃsu.

Tena vuttam.⁵

Sakadhātusarīrakena ⁶ p'evam
Parinibbānagato pi lokanātho,
Janatāya hitam sukhañ ca sammā
Bahudhā 'kāsi ṭhite kathā 'va kā ti ?

Dhātvāgamanakathā.

Ito pubbe āyasmato ⁷ Mahāmabindassa ⁸ samanindassa uyyānapaṭiggahaṇadivase yeva Anulā ⁹ devī Mahāmeghavanam gantvā Dhammam sutvā, pañcāhi itthisatehi saddhim dutiyaphalam patvā, pabbajitukāmā hutvā, rañño tam attham ārocesi. Rājā tassā vacanam sutvā, "Anulā ¹⁰ devī bhante ¹¹ sapisā pabbajitukāmā pabbājetanan ti," vatvā, "Na mahārāja mātugāmaṃ no pabbājetum kappati, atthi Pāṭaliputte pana me ¹² bhaginī Saṅghamittā nāma bahussutā bhikkhunī, imasmiñ ca ¹³ mahārāja dīpe ¹⁴ purimakānam ¹⁵ tinnaṃ Sammāsambuddhānam bodhi patitṭhāsi, amhākaṃ ¹⁶ Bhagavato pi sarasaramsijālavissajjakena ¹⁷ bodhinā ¹⁸ idha patitṭhātābham, tasmā tava sahāyakassa ¹⁹ sāsanam pahīneyyāsi yathā Saṅghamittā mahābodhidu-

¹ B omits ca ² S₁ omits rājā ca ³ S₂ jāvapānapadā

⁴ S₁ paccekabuddham pūjo ; B paccakkham

⁵ S₂ omits tena vuttam ⁶ B -sarīrakena paha

⁷ S₂ āyasmā ⁸ B Mahindassa ⁹ B Anulā

¹⁰ B Anulā ¹¹ S₂ bhante devi ¹² B mama

¹³ S₂ omits ca ¹⁴ S₁ dīpesu ¹⁵ S₁ purimikānam

¹⁶ B amhākaṃ pana Bhag^o sarīraramsijālavissajjanakena

¹⁷ S₂ -vissajanakena ¹⁸ B bodhinā pi

¹⁹ B sahāyakassa nam

mindato dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹ ādāya āgaccheyya,² sā
imam pabbājessatīti³,” vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” therassa
vacanaṃ sampaticchitvā, antovasse ekadivasāṃ therassa⁴
santike sannisinno sabbāmaccehi⁵ mantetvā, Ariṭṭhaṃ
nāma attano bhāgineyyam amaccaratanaṃ āmantetvā,
“Sakkhissasi tvaṃ tāta sahāyassa me Dhammāsokassa
santikaṃ⁶ gantvā, mahābodhinā saddhim ayyaṃ⁷ Saṅ-
ghamittattherim ānetun ti?” vatvā, “Sakkhissāmi sace⁸
me pabbajjam anujānissasīti,”⁹ vutte, “Gaccha tāta therim¹⁰
ānetvā pabbajjāhīti,” pesesi.

So rañño ca¹¹ therassa ca sandesaṃ ādāya, vanditvā,
assayujamāse sukkapakkhassa dutiyadivase sapaṇṇaṃ Jam-
bukolapaṭṭanaṃ gantvā, nāvaṃ abhiruyha, samuddam
uttaritvā, therādhīṭṭhānavasena nikkhantadivasen¹² eva
Pāṭaliputtam agamāsi.

Anulā devī pana¹³ pañcahi antepurikāsatehi pañcahi ca
puravilāsinīsatehi saddhim dasasilāṃ samādāya kāsāya-
vasanā¹⁴ pabbajitukāmā theriyāgamanam pekkhamānā
nagarass’ ekadese¹⁵ upassayaṃ kārapetvā vasaṃ kappesi.¹⁶

Ariṭṭho pi kho amacco gatadivasam eva Dhammāsoka-
narindaṃ disvā, rājasandesāṃ dassetvā, therasandesāṃ¹⁷
vadanto: “Sahāyassa kira te bhātujāyā pabbajjam¹⁸
ākāṅkhamānā gahitabbatā viharati, tam pabbajetum
ayyaṃ¹⁹ Saṅghamittattherim pahiṇāhi tāya eva²⁰ saddhim
bodhisākhā²¹ dakkhiṇaṃ ti,” āha. Tathā²² Saṅghamit-

¹ S₁ omits -mahā-

² S₂ gaccheyya

³ B sā imā pabbājissatīti

⁴ B therasantike

⁵ S₂ amaccehi

⁶ B santike

⁷ S₂ ayyaSaṅghamittāṃ therim

⁸ B deva sace

⁹ S₂ anujānissanti ; B anujānissatīti ; S₁ anujayissatīti

¹⁰ B therim āharitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits ca ; B rañño c’eva

¹² S₂ divase yeva

¹³ S₂ ca ; B Anulā devī pi

¹⁴ B kāsāvavasanā

¹⁵ S₁ ekapadese

¹⁶ S₂ saṃkappesi ; B kāresi

¹⁷ B therassa sandesaṃ ca dadanto

¹⁸ B pabbajjāya kāṅkhamānā

¹⁹ S₁ ayyaSaṅgha°

²⁰ S₁ evaṃ

²¹ S₂ omits bodhi- ; B -sākhāṃ ca

²² B omits tathā

tattheriñ ca upasaṅkamitvā tam ev' attham paṭinivedesi.¹

Sā tāvad eva piturājasantikaṃ² gantvā, bhātuttheravacanaṃ samārocetvā,³ "Gacchāmi aham mahārāja Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ⁴ ti," vatvā, "Amma putto pi me⁵ Mahindatthero nattā⁶ ca Sumanasāmaṇero maṃ chinnaattham viya karonto Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ gatā, tassa me⁷ te apassantassa uppanno soko tava mukham passantassa vūpasammati, idāni maṃ sutavirahasokasāgare nimujjāpentī kathaṃ gacchasīti?"⁸ vuttaṃ naraviravacanaṃ sutvā, "Garuṃ⁹ kho¹⁰ me¹¹ mahārāja bhātuttheravacanaṃ Anulā¹² pi khattiyā itthisahassaparivutā pabbajjāpurekkhārā maṃ patimāneti, gacchāmi mahipālāti," vatvā, "Tena hi amma mahābodhiṃ gahetvā¹³ 'va gacchāhīti," vuttā,¹⁴ "Sādhūti," sampaṭicchi.

Atha rājā: "Kappānalo kira sakalalokaṃ jhāpetvā¹⁵ bodhiṭṭhānam¹⁶ pacchā gacchati, tassa matthakena pubbe Cakkavattinā pesito gajaratanavaro pi gantum nāsakkhi, evaṃ mahiddhike mahābodhiduminde sattham ko¹⁷ nipāteti? nipātitaṃ¹⁸ sattham kathaṃ¹⁹ tassa pavīsati? sattham anipātetvā khaṇḍitum bodhisākhā²⁰ na sakkā, akhaṇḍitā sākā Laṅkaṃ²¹ kathaṃ gacchati?"²² evaṃ asatthagghātāraham mahābodhiyā²³ sākhaṃ Laṅkādipaṃ kathaṃ nu kho pesessāmi?"²⁴ cintetvā, amacce pucchitvā, Mahādevābhiddhānena ekenāmaccena,²⁵ "Santi deva bahū paṇḍitā bhikkhū ti," vutte, "Sādhūti," bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhojetvā,

¹ B nivedesi ² S₂ omits -rāja-

⁴ B Tampa-

⁵ B omits me

³ B samārocitvā

⁶ B nattā ca me

⁷ S₂ omits me

⁸ B gacchatiti

⁹ B garu

¹⁰ S₂ omits kho

¹¹ S₁ omits me

¹² B Anulā devī pi

¹³ B gahetvā ca

¹⁴ S₁ vutte

¹⁵ B tāpetvā

¹⁶ S₂ B bodhiṭṭhānamhi

¹⁷ B ko nipātiyati

¹⁸ S₂ B pātitaṃ

¹⁹ B kathaṃ tassaṃ pavīsissati

²⁰ B bodhisākhāṃ ²¹ B Laṅkādipaṃ

²² B gacchissati

²³ S₂ B mahābodhisākhāṃ

²⁴ B pesissā-

²⁵ S₂ amaccena

“Gantabbam nu kho bhante Bhagavato bodhinā Laṅkādi-
paṃ no ti?” pucchi.

Taṃ sutvā Moggaliputtatissatthero :¹ “Gantabbam
mahārāja mahābodhinā² Laṅkādipan ti,” vatvā, pañca-
nettassa Bhagavato pañca mahāadhiṭṭhānāni rañño āro-
cesi.

Katham? Bhagavā kira mahāparinibbānamañce ni-
panno Laṅkādiṇe mahābodhipatitṭhāpanatthāya³ : “Rājā
Dhammāsoko mahābodhigahaṇattham gamissati, tadā
dumindassa dakkhiṇamahāsākhā sayam⁴ eva chinditvā
suvaṇṇakataṭhe patitṭhahatūti,”⁵ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam ekam
adhiṭṭhānam.

“Tato pattehi⁶ ca phalehi ca chabbannaBuddharas-
miyo⁷ muñcatūti,”⁸ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam dutiyam adhiṭṭhā-
nam.

“Tato mahābodhi valāhakagabbham⁹ pavisitvā sattāham
santitṭhatūti” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam tatiyam adhiṭṭhānam.

“Thūpārāmacetiye mayham dakkhiṇakkhakhadhātupatitṭ-
thānadivase yamakapāṭihāriyam karotūti” adhiṭṭhāsi.
Idam catuttham adhiṭṭhānam.

“Laṅkādiṇe yeva¹⁰ me doṇamattā dhātuyo mahācetiye
patitṭhānakāle Buddhavesam gahetvā vehāsam abbhug-
gantvā yamakapāṭihāriyam karontūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam
pañcamam adhiṭṭhānam ti.

Rājā imāni pañca¹¹ adhiṭṭhānāni sutvā, sañjātapitipā-
mojjo Pāṭaliputtato yāva mahābodhi tāva sattayojanikam
maggam sodhāpetvā, tattha dhavalavipulavālukam okiritvā,
lājapañcamāni¹² kusumāni vikiritvā, vividhajjutivisaradha¹³-
japatākānekasahassam ussāpetvā, evam anekadhā añjasam
bhusāpetvā, suvaṇṇakataṭhatthāya bahūni varakanakāni

¹ B Mahāmoggalitissatthero

² B omits mahā-

³ B patitṭhāya

⁴ B sayam eva vicchijjivā

⁵ S₁ patitṭhatu ⁶ S₂ paccattehi ⁷ S₂ B omit -Buddha-

⁸ B muncantu ti

⁹ S₂ valāhagabbham

¹⁰ S₂ 'va

¹¹ S₁ pañcam adhiṭṭhā-

¹² S₂ lājapañcayamaka-; B lājapañcamakusumāni

¹³ B vividhajjutivisada-

niharāpesi. Tāvad eva Sakkenāṇatto Vissakammadeva-putto¹ suvaṇṇakāravaṇṇaṃ nimminivā, rañño purato pātubhūto,² "Tāta imaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ gahetvā kaṭāhaṃ karohīti," vutte, "Pamāṇaṃ³ deva na jānāmiti," vatvā, "Tvam eva tāta ṇatvā karohīti," vutte, suvaṇṇaṃ gahetvā, attano ānubhāvena hatthena parimajjitvā, navahatthaparikkhepam pañcahatthubbedhaṃ tihatthavikkhambhaṃ⁴ aṭṭhaṅgulabahalaṃ yuvakuñjarasoṇḍappamaṇamukhavaṭṭikaṃ⁵ bālasuriyamaṇḍalasannibhaṃ kaṭāhaṃ māpetvā, narindassa taṃ datvā antaradhāyi.

Tato rājā sabbābharaṇabhūsito⁶ maṅgalaṃātāṅgaṃ āruya, vikaṭakirīṭasaṃvaddhasīsena⁷ Buddhābhisittakhat-tiyasahassena parivuto galamānamad⁸andha⁹gandhakuñja-randhakārāya caṭula¹⁰turaṅganikaramukharāva¹¹badhirika-tadasadisāya padāti¹²balabahalakalakalaravaphālita¹³sota-vivarāya niddayāhatamutiṅgamaddalapatahakāhalasaṅkha-ravabodhitāya¹⁴uddhūyamānadhavalacāmarasahassāya ka-nakadaṇḍātapattasaṅghaṭṭitagaganāya sattayojanāyāmāya tiyojanavittatāya¹⁵ senāya parivuto¹⁶ suvaṇṇakaṭāhaṃ gāhāpetvā, ariyasaṅghaṃ ādāya mahābodhisamīpaṃ agamāsi.

Gantvā ca samussitadhajapatakaṃ¹⁷ nānāratanaviccittāṃ¹⁸ anekālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitaṃ vividhakusumasamākiṇṇaṃ anekaturiyasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ¹⁹ mahābodhiṃ senāya parivāra-

¹ B Visukamma-

² S₁ inserts nāma

³ S₂ B pamāṇaṃ deva jānāhīti

⁴ B tihatthavittatāṃ

⁵ S₂ -soṇḍamānamukha-

⁶ B -vibhūsito

⁷ S₂ vikaṭapakāṭakirīṭasaṃvaddhakāṭasīsena ; B vikaṭa-kirīṭakūṭasaṅkāṭasīsena

⁸ B galamānamadaddagandhakuñjarandhakārāya bātu-laturaṅganikaramukharamukhavirikatadasadisāya

⁹ S₂ -gandha-

¹⁰ S₂ caṭucula- ; S₁ cathūla-

¹¹ S₂ -mukhararava-

¹² S₁ pādāti

¹³ S₁ -pharita- ; S₂ phārita-

¹⁴ S₁ -mutiṅgala- ; B -mudiṅgamattāla-

¹⁵ S₂ -vittatārāya ; B -vittārāya

¹⁶ B saṃparivuto

¹⁷ B nekasamussitasetacchattadhajapatakaṃ

¹⁸ B -vicittitaṃ

¹⁹ S₂ anekaturiyaṃ ghuttamahā-

yitvā, sāṇiyā parikkhipitvā, gaṇapāmokkhānam mahātherā-
naṃ sahasseṇa sakalaJambudīpe pattābhisekānaṃ rājūnaṃ
sahasseṇa ca attānaṃ ca mahābodhiṃ¹ ca parivārayitvā,
mūle tathā, añjalim paggaheṭvā mahābodhim ullokesi.

Tadā mahābodhiyā khaṇḍhaṃ ca dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya²
catuhatthappamāṇam padesaṃ ca tthapetvā avasesam
adassanam agamāsi.³

Tena vuttaṃ.

Tassā⁴ dakkhiṇasākhāya catuhatthappamāṇakaṃ

Thānaṃ⁵ khaṇḍhaṃ ca tthapayitvā⁶ sākhā antaradhāyisun⁷
ti.

Rājā tam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā, sañjātapītisomanasso aññaṃ
kattabbam apassitvā,⁸ mahābodhiyā sabbam issariyam
pariccajanto: “Ahaṃ⁹ bhante imam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā
tuttho mahābodhim sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjemīti,”¹⁰
ariyasāṅghassa vatvā, abhisekam adāsi.

Atha rājā sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito alaṅkatarājasahassa-
parivuto mahābodhim pupphadhūpagandhādīhi¹¹ pūjetvā,
tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, atthasu tthānesu vanditvā,
vutthāya¹² añjalim paggayha tathā, saccavacanakiriyāya
bodhim¹³ gaṇhitukāmo yāva mahābodhiyā dakkhiṇasākhā¹⁴
tāva uddhaṃ¹⁵ katvā, tthapitassa sabbaratanamayassa
pīthassa upari suvaṇṇakaṭāhaṃ tthapāpetvā, sayam pācinā-
bhimukho suvaṇṇasopānena ratanapītham āruya, suvaṇ-
ṇatulikāṃ gahetvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilāyā le-
khaṃ katvā, “Yadi mahābodhinā Laṅkādiṇe patitthātābbaṃ,
sacāhaṃ Buddhasāsane nibbematiko, mahābodhi¹⁶ sayam

¹ B mahābodhimūlaṃ ca parivā^o añjalim pagga^o bodhim

² S₂ -bodhisākhāya ³ B agami ⁴ B tassa

⁵ S₂ thānaṃ ca khaṇḍhaṃ ⁶ B tthapetvā

⁷ B antaradhārayun ⁸ B adisvā ⁹ S₁ āha bhante

¹⁰ B puje^o ti attano issariyaṃ datvā saṅghassa vatvā
sahasavāraṃ abhisekaṃ adāsi ¹¹ B pupphadhuma-

¹² S₂ utthāya; B omits vutthāya

¹³ B mahābodhim ¹⁴ B mahāsākhā ¹⁵ S₂ B uccaṃ

¹⁶ S₂ mahābodhissa me vanditvā

eva chinditvā imasmim suvaṇṇakatāhe patitṭhahatūti,"¹ saccakiriyam akāsi.

Saha saccakiriyāya² bodhisākhā³ manosiḷāya paricchin-
natṭhānena⁴ chinditvā,⁵ gandhakalalapūrassa suvaṇṇakatā-
hassa upari atṭhāsi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Lekhatṭhāṇe mahābodhi chinditvā sayam eva sā
Gandhakaddamapūrassa katāhassopariṭṭhitā⁶ ti.

Atha rājā mūle⁷ lekhāya upari tivaṅgule padese aññaṃ
lekham paricchindi, tato tāvad eva bubbulakā⁸ hutvā dasa
mahāmūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, puna uparūpari⁹ tivaṅgule¹⁰
tivaṅgule añña nava lekhā paricchindi, tāhi¹¹ pi dasadasa-
bubbulakā hutvā navuti mūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, paṭhamakā¹²
dasamahāmūlāni¹³ caturaṅgulamattam nikkhantā itare pi
gavakkhajālasadisam anusibbantā nikkhantā, ettakam pāṭi-
hāriyaṃ rājā ratanapīṭhamatthake ṭhito¹⁴ yeva disvā,
añjalim paggayha mahānādaṃ nadi, anekāni bhikkhusahas-
sāni sādhu-kāram adamsu,¹⁵ sakalarājasenā¹⁶ unnādinī ahosi,
celukkhepa¹⁷ sahasāni pavattayiṃsu,¹⁸ paṭhavito yāva.
Akanitṭhā devā sādhu-kāram pavattayiṃsu. Rañño imam
pāṭihāriyaṃ¹⁹ passantassa pitiyā nirantaram phuta-sari-
rassa²⁰ añjalim pagga-hetvā²¹ ṭhitass' eva mahābodhi sayam
eva²² mūlasatena²³ suvaṇṇakatāhe patitṭhāsi.

Tena vuttaṃ

-
- | | |
|--|--|
| ¹ S ₁ patitṭhātu ti | ² S ₂ sacchi- |
| ³ S ₁ bodhisākhāya | ⁴ S ₁ B -ṭhāne |
| ⁵ B chajjitvā | ⁶ S ₂ -patitṭhitā; B chijjitvā |
| ⁷ S ₂ mūlalekhā; B mūlalekhāya | ⁸ B pupphulakā |
| ⁹ B upari | ¹⁰ B tivaṅgule once |
| ¹¹ B tāhi dasadasapupphulakā | |
| ¹² B paṭhamataradasamahāmūlā | ¹³ S ₂ -mūlā |
| ¹⁴ B ṭhito 'va | ¹⁵ S ₂ B akamsu |
| ¹⁶ B unnādi ahosi | |
| ¹⁷ S ₂ -satasahasāni | ¹⁸ S _{1,2} pavattiṃsu |
| ¹⁹ S ₁ inserts disvā | ²⁰ S ₁ puṭha- |
| ²¹ B ṭhitass' eva mahājanassa ca mahābo ^o mūlasatena | |
| ²² S ₂ omits sa ^o eva | ²³ S ₂ mūlasatte |

Evam satena mūlānam tattha ¹ sā gandhakaddame
Patitthāsi mahābodhi pasādentī ² mahājanan ti.

Tassā ³ dasa mahāmūlā suvaṇṇakatahatalam āhacca
atthamsu, avasesā navutī ⁴ anupubbena vaddhamānakā
hutvā gandhakalalam oruyha tthitā, tassā ubbedhena
dasahattho khandho hoti catuhatthā catuhatthā ⁵ pañca
mahāsākhā pañcahi yeva phalehi patimaṇḍitā, khuddaka-
sākhānam ⁶ pana sabassam hoti. Evam ⁷ suvaṇṇakatahe
patitthitamattāya mahābodhiyā salilācalāvasāne ⁸ mahā-
bhūmicālo ahosi, gagane devadundubhiyo ⁹ nadimsu, pab-
batānam naccehi devatānam sādhu-kārehi yakkhānam
bhikkhārehi ¹⁰ asurānam thutisaddehi ¹¹ Brahmānam ap-
pothānehi meghānam gajjitehi catuppadānam ravehi pak-
khinam virutehi sabbatālavacarānam ¹² sakasakapatibhānehi
paṭhavito yāva Akanitthā ekakolāhalam ekaninnādam ahosi.
Pañcasu sākhasu phalapattato nīlapītalohitodātādichab-
baṇṇarasmiyo nikkhamitvā sakalacakkavālam ratanago-
pāna ¹³ sīvinaddham viya kurumānā yāva Brahmālokā ab-
bhuggacchimsu. ¹⁴ Tato paṭṭhāya satta divasāni ¹⁵ mahābodhi
himavalāhakagabbham ¹⁶ pavisitvā na kassa ci paññāyanti
atthā si.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ.

Sakataham ¹⁷ mahābodhi uggantvāna tato nabham,
Atthāsi himagabbhamhi sattāhāni adassanā ¹⁸ ti.

Rājā ratanapīṭhato oruyha taṃ sattāham tahiṃ vasanto
nirantaram mahābodhipūjam anekadhā ¹⁹ kāresi, sattame

¹ B tattha ssa

² S_{1,2} pasādentī

³ B tassa

⁴ B navutī mūlā

⁵ S₁ inserts ca

⁶ B khuddakasākhā pana sa^o ahosi

⁷ S₂ omits evam

⁸ B salilāvasānā

⁹ B devadudrubhiyo

¹⁰ B himkārehi

¹¹ S₂ B -jappehi

¹² B sabbatālava-

¹³ S₁ -gopālana-

¹⁴ S₁ -gañchimsu

¹⁵ S₁ divasāya

¹⁶ B mahāvalāhaka-

¹⁷ B sakatāhā

¹⁸ B adassanī; S₁ adassanan

¹⁹ B anekavidhā

divase sabbadisāhi¹ himaramsiyo² ca āvattitvā³ mahā-
bodhim eva pavisiṃsu.⁴

Vigatahimavalāhake vipprasannacakkavāḷagabbhe mahā-
bodhi paripuṇṇa⁵ khandhasākhāpasākhānikarā pañcapha-
lapatimaṇḍitā suvaṇṇakatāhe patitṭhitā 'va⁶ paññāyittha.

Vuttam⁷ h' etaṃ.

Suddhe⁸ nabhasi dissittha sakatāham patitṭhitā,
Mahājanassa sabbassa mahābodhi manoramā ti.

Evam mahābodhi vividhapātihāriyaṃ nimmale gagana-
tale sandassetvā, tṭhitā Candaguttarājakumārena kesaricam-
māvanaddhāya haricandanabheriyā pahāre⁹ dinne¹⁰
mahājanam tosetvā, Sakkabhavanā¹¹ Saṅkassanagaram
jinavaro viya mahitalam otari.

Tena vuttam

Pavattamhi¹² mahābodhi vividhe pātihāriye,
Vimhāpayanti janatam paṭhavitalam¹³ oruhiti.¹⁴

Rājā tehi pātihāriyehi sañjātapitivego taruṇamahābodhiyā
sabbam issariyam pariccajanto: "Soḷasamahādesālaṅka-
tena¹⁵ sakalaJambudīparajjena¹⁶ taruṇamahābodhim pūjes-
sāmiti,"¹⁷ vatvā, Anotattodakena abhisekam datvā, sattāham
tattha atṭhāsi.

Asandhimittā pi devī soḷasarājadārāsahashehi¹⁸ saddhim
mahābodhim sabbābharāṇena pūjetvā,¹⁹ vividhasurabhiku-

¹ B sabbāhi disāhi

² S₂ maṇḍaramsiyo

³ B āvattetvā

⁴ S₁ pavisiṃsu

⁵ S₁ -puṇṇam

⁶ S₁ ca

⁷ S₂ vuttam etaṃ

⁸ B biddhe nabhasi dissattha sakatāhe

⁹ S₂ B pahāram

¹⁰ B dinnena

¹¹ S₂ B omī Sakka^o

¹² S₁ pavattitamhi ; B pavattayī

¹³ S₁ paṭhavitaleṃ oruhīti

¹⁴ B otarīti

¹⁵ B -mahāpadesālaṅkatena

¹⁶ S₂ -dīpe

¹⁷ B pūjissāmiti

¹⁸ B -rājadāra- ; S₁ -rājadāri-

¹⁹ B pūjitvā

sumopahāram adāsi. Sabbe rājāno pi maṇikanakakirītasa-
hassena pūjayimsu.

Mahābodhi assayujamāse sukkapakkhapannarasūposatha-
divase sāyaṇhasamaye suvaṇṇakataṭhe patitṭhāsi.¹

Tato himagabbha²sattāham abhisekasattāhañ ca vītina-
metvā, rājā kālāpakkhass' uposathadivase mahābodhim
setaturāṅgabhāsūre samussitasitātapatte³ vibhūsitarathe
ṭhapetvā, pūjento alaṅkatamaggena ekadivasen' eva Pātali-
puttam pavisitvā, kattikamāse juṇhapakkhassa pāṭipada-
divase pācīnamahāsālamūle alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍape ṭhapesi.
Suvaṇṇakataṭhe patitṭhitadivasato sattarasame divase
mahābodhiyā⁴ abhinavaṅkurā pātur ahesum.

Te⁵ pi disvā pasanno rājā puna mahābodhim sakala-
Jambudīpa⁶rajjena pūjetvā, atimanoharam vividhabodhi-
pūjam kārāpesi.

Tena⁷ vuttam.

Iti Kusumapure sare⁸ saramsā
Bahuvīdhacārudhajākulā visālā
Surucirapavarorubodhipūjā
Marunaracittavikāsinī ahoṣīti.⁹

Sā panāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evaṃ Dhammāsoka-
mahānarindena¹⁰ gahitā.

Katham Saṅghamittattheriyā ānitā ti?

Atha rājā Dhammāsoko pattachalabhiññam attano
dhītaram Saṅghamittattherim āmantetvā, "Ayye dāni
mahābodhim ādāya Laṅkādīpaṃ gacchāhiti," vatvā, Vidhu-
rindaṃ nāgarājā¹¹ āmantetvā, "Tvam¹² saparivāro mahā-
bodhim paripālehiti," vatvā, aṭṭhārasa devatākulāni ānetvā,¹³
"Tumhe saparivārā mahābodhim¹⁴ parirakkhathāti" vatvā,

¹ S₂ patitṭhahi ² S₂ -gabbhe ³ B samussitātapattavi-

⁴ B mahābodhiyām abhi- ⁵ B tāni pi disvā

⁶ S₁ -dīpe ⁷ S₂ vuttam hi ⁸ B pure

⁹ S₁ akāsi ti ¹⁰ S₂ B omīti -mahā- ¹¹ B nāgarājānam

¹² S₂ tvam parivāro ¹³ B āmantetvā

¹⁴ B mahābodhiparikkhārathā; S₂ parikkhathā; S₁ pari-
rakkhatā

tathā aṭṭha khattiyakulāni aṭṭha seṭṭhikulāni aṭṭha Brāhmaṇakulāni aṭṭha kuṭumbikakulāni¹ aṭṭha vāṇijakulāni aṭṭha dhanuggahakulāni aṭṭha taracchakulāni² aṭṭha kalingakulāni³ aṭṭha kappakakulāni⁴ aṭṭha balatthakulāni aṭṭha pesakārakulāni aṭṭha kumbhakārakulāni aṭṭha mālākārakulāni aṭṭha gandhakārakulāni aṭṭha sibbakakulāni⁵ aṭṭha sūdakakulāni aṭṭha kammārakulāni aṭṭha lohakārakulāni aṭṭha suvaṇṇakārakulāni aṭṭha vaddhakikulāni aṭṭha cittakārakulāni aṭṭha ātojjavāḍakakulāni⁶ aṭṭha chattakārakulāni aṭṭha uyyānapālakulāni datvā, tesu divasakaravaṃsajātāṃ⁷ Vedisadeviyā⁸ sahodarāṇaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ khattiyakumārakāṇaṃ aggaṃ SumittaBodhiguttābhidhānaṃ Sakya-puttayugam⁹ attanā samatṭhāne ṭhapetvā, kaniṭṭhassa rājakumārassa Sumittābhidhānassa¹⁰ kulavāsino datvā, jetṭhena Bodhiguttakumārena mahābodhiṃ¹¹ sampaticchāpetvā, mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni¹² āsiñcituṃ khattiyakulato¹³ catasso parihāradeviyo datvā, udakasiñcanatthāya aṭṭha suvaṇṇabhiṅkāre¹⁴ aṭṭha rajatabhiṅkāre ca¹⁵ datvā, iminā parihārena¹⁶ mahābodhiṃ¹⁷ Gaṅgāya¹⁸ vibhūsitāṃ nāvam āropetvā, saekādasabhikkhuniṃ Saṅghamittattheriṃ ca amaccaratanaṃ Aritṭhakumāraṃ ca Bodhiguttapamukhaṃ jātisampannakulaṃ ca tatth' evāropayitvā, sese sesanāvāsu āropetvā, sayam pi¹⁹ nagarā nikkhamitvā pubbāparasamudavelāvalaggaṃ Viñjhātaviṃ²⁰ samatikkamma anupub-bena sattahi²¹ divasehi Tāmalittatittham²² anuppatto. An-

¹ B kuṭumbika-; S₁ kuṭimbiya-

² B tiraccha-; S₁ taccha-

³ B kuliṅga-

⁴ B kappakulāni

⁵ B sibbikāra-; S₂ sibbika-

⁶ B -vāḍakulāni

⁷ B -vaṃsajānaṃ

⁸ S₂ B Vedisadevisahodarāṇaṃ; S₁ Vethisa-

⁹ S₁ Sakkaputta-

¹⁰ S² B Sumittarājakumārassa kulavāsino

¹¹ S₁ mahābodhiyā

¹² B salilāṃ

¹³ B kulato 'va.

¹⁴ B -bhiṅkārarajatabhiṅkāre

¹⁵ B omits ca

¹⁶ S₂ -varena

¹⁷ B bodhiṃ

¹⁸ S₂ Gaṅgāvi-

¹⁹ B omits pi

²⁰ S₂ B Viñjhāṭa-

²¹ S₁ sattadivasehi

²² B Tāmalittittham

tarāmagge devanāgamanussā¹ gandhamālambārābharāṇa-
candanacunṇa² makarandavassehi mahābodhim pūjentā,
sattāhen' eva Tāmalittatittham³ agamaṃsu.

Tadā rājā mahābodhim anilabalavegavilulitajalanidhi-
velātate⁴ manorame mandape ṭhapetvā, sattāhaṃ sakala-
Jambudīparajjena pūjetvā, suvaṇṇasaṅkhaṃ khattiya-
kaññāya hatthe ṭhapetvā, rajatasaṅkhaṃ seṭṭhikaññāya
karatale nidahitvā, dakkhiṇāvāttasetasaṅkhaṃ Brāhmaṇa-
kaññāya gāhāpetvā, Anotattasalilena tihi⁶ saṅkhehi
mahābodhiyā abhisekaṃ dāpetvā, māgasiramāse⁷ suk-
kapakkhassa pātipadadivase soḷasajātisampannakulehi sad-
dhiṃ mahābodhim ukkhipitvā, attano sirasi patitṭhāpetvā,
galappamāṇaṃ jalaṇidhisalilam ogāhetvā, alaṅkatanāvāya
suvaṇṇapīṭhe patitṭhāpetvā, Saṅghamittattherim pi sapa-
rivāraṃ nāvāya āropetvā, nānakulavāsiparivāre⁸ nāvāsu
āropetvā, BodhiguttaSumitte anusāsitvā, amaccaratanam
Aritṭhakumāraṃ āmantetvā: "Ahaṃ tāta mahābodhim
tikkhattum sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjetvā, galamattaṃ⁹
sāgaravārim oruyha mayhaṃ¹⁰ sahāyassa pesesiṃ,¹¹ so
pi evam evam¹² mahābodhim pūjetūti," Laṅkissarassa
sāsanam adāsi

Vuttaṃ hi

Ahaṃ rajjena tikkhattum mahābodhim apūjayiṃ,¹³

Evam¹⁴ eva hi pūjetu rājā rajjena me sakhā ti.

Evam rājā sahāyassa sāsanam datvā,¹⁵ tire ṭhito gaccha-
mānam mahābodhiṃ disvā, "Gacchati vata re Dasaba-
lassa¹⁶ sarasaraṃsijālam muñcamāno¹⁷ mahābodhidu-
mino ti," vatvā, añjalim paggayha, assūni¹⁸ pavat-

¹ B devamanussā

² S₂ B omit -cunṇa-

³ B -Tāmalitthi^o

⁴ B anilapathavātavegavilulita-

⁵ S₂ -dipe

⁶ S₁ satehi

⁷ B migasiramāse

⁸ S₁ -parivuto; S₂ -parivārīto

⁹ B galapattam

¹⁰ S₂ omits mayhaṃ

¹¹ B pesesi

¹² B evam eva

¹³ B apūjayi

¹⁴ S₂ evam

¹⁵ B tire'va ṭhito

¹⁶ B Dasabalassa raṃsijālam; S₁ sarīraraṃsijālam

¹⁷ S₂ B vimuñcamāno

¹⁸ S_{1,2} assuni

tento¹ yāva dasssanavisayam² oloketto³ roditvā paṭi-
nivatti.⁴

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ.

Mahābodhiviyogena Dhammāsoko sasokavā,
Kanditvā paridevitvā agamāsi sakam purāṇa ti.

Sā pi kho⁵ mahābodhisamārūhā nāvā jalaṇidhitalam
pakkhantā,⁶ mahāsamudde samantā yojane yojane⁷ vīciyo
vūpasantā,⁸ tattha Chaddantadahaṃ dassentā viya⁹ pañ-
cavaṇṇāni¹⁰ padumāni pupphitāni,¹¹ antalikkhe devinda-
raṅgamaṇḍalam dassentiyo¹² viya devānaṃ caturaṅgasaṇ-
gītiyo pavattimsu,¹³ ākāsaṇḍalathalarukkhādisannissitāhi
devatāhi pavattitā¹⁴ ativiya ulārā pūjā ahoṣi.

Tadā samuddavāsino nāgā mahābodhiṃ gahetvā,¹⁵
vikubbanam¹⁶ akaṃsu. Taṃ disvā Saṅghamittattheri
supaṇṇarūpam ādāya, kappāṇalakkhandhabhimsanena¹⁷
garulavesena¹⁸ ravituraṅgapatham¹⁹ pūretvā, sikhāmarī-
cijālena gaganam ekandhakāraṃ katvā, pakkhānilavege-
na²⁰ jalaṇidhipātālam āloḍetvā, yugantadinakarākārena
bhimsanakanayanayugalaena²¹ bhujāṅgahadayāni²² bhin-
ditvā, saṃvatṭajalaṇidhinādasadisena²³ ravena santā-
setvā²⁴ nāgakulapalayam²⁵ akāsi. Te samuttāsarūpā²⁶
nāgā āgantvā, taṃ vibhūtiṃ passitvā mahātheriṃ
yācimsu.

¹ S₂ B vattento ² B dassanavisayā ³ S₂ B oloketvā

⁴ B nivatti ⁵ S₂ omits kho

⁶ S₁ pakkantā ; B pakkhandā ⁷ B yojane once

⁸ S₁ vupasamentā ⁹ S₂ B dassento

¹⁰ S₂ inserts ca ¹¹ B supupphitāni

¹² B dassentiyo viya ratanapañcaṅgaturiyasaṅgītiyo

¹³ B pavattayimsu ¹⁴ B pavattitā rativiya

¹⁵ B gahetum ¹⁶ S_{1,2} vikubbanam ¹⁷ S₁ -kkhandhena

¹⁸ S₂ garulasena ; B garulārūpavesena

¹⁹ B savituraṅgapatham ²⁰ S₂ pakkhānilanivahena

²¹ S₂ kanakanayana- ²² S₂ bhujaga-

²³ S₁ -nālavisadena sadisena ²⁴ S₁ santāsentā

²⁵ B nāgakulapālāyanam ²⁶ B samutrastarūpā

“Ayye munindo mucalindauragindassa bhogāvalim¹ attano gandhakuṭim katvā, sattāham tassa saṅgham akāsi.

Abhisambujjhanadivase² Nerañjarānaditire³ attano ucchitthapattam⁴ Mahākālanāgassa vissajjesi.

Uruvelanāgena māpitam visadhūmadahanam aganētvā tassa saraṇasilābharanam adāsi.

Mahāmogallānattheram pesetvā, Nandopanandanāgarājassa visasāgarām yugantadivasakaro viya sosāpesi.⁵

Evam lokanāyako amhākam upakārako tvam pi no dosam asarivā, muhuttam mahābodhim vissajjetvā, nāgalokassa saggāpavaggaṃ sampādehiti.”⁶ Tam sutvā therī nāgānam⁷ mahābodhim vissajjetvā evam āha: “Nāgarasātalato⁸ yāva bhavaggā sakaladasasihaṣṣacakkavālesu mayham avisayappadeso nāma natthi, kattha ci pi gatam mahābodhim āharitum na me bhāro,⁹ tasmā tumhe sattāham mahābodhim pūjetvā ānessathāti.”¹⁰

Atha nāgā mahābodhim sattahi ratanehi pūjentā nāgabHAVANAM abhiharitvā, sattaratanamaṇḍape¹¹ sattaratanapīṭhake sattāham¹² ṭhapetvā, setacchattam ussāpetvā, sabbakusumadāmādihi pūjentā, nāganāṭikādihi¹³ saṅgītiṃ kārāpentā, sattāham nāgarajjena pūjetvā,¹⁴ āharitvā nāvāya patitthāpesum. Tam divasam eva nāvā Jambukolapattanam agamāsi.

Sā panāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evam Saṅghamittattheriyā ānītā.

Katham rañṇā Devānampiyatissena patitthāpitā ti? Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso Sumana¹⁵sāmaṇerassa vacanena māgasiramāsassa¹⁶ sukkapakke patipadadivasato

¹ S₁ bhogavaliyam attano gandhakuṭiyam

² B abhibujjhana-

³ B Nerañjarāṭire ; S₁ Nerañjarāya nadi-

⁴ B ujjhitthapattam ⁵ B sussāpesi ⁶ B sampādetūti

⁷ B nāgabHAVANAM ⁸ B nāgadahatalato

⁹ S₁ bhāro ti ¹⁰ B ānethāti ¹¹ S₂ B insert sattāham

¹² S₂ B omit sattā° ¹³ B nāganāṭakā-

¹⁴ B pūjetvā tato ¹⁵ B omits Sumana-

¹⁶ B migasiramāsassa

ppabhuti nagarassa uttaradvārato paṭṭhāya yāva Jambukolapaṭṭanam maggam sodhāpetvā, tattha vimalavipulavālukam ¹ okiritvā, nagarato nikkhamanadivase uttaradvārasamipe samuddasālavatthusmiṃ ṭhito yeva mahāsamudde tāya vibhūtiyā āgacchantam mahābodhiṃ therasānubhāvena disvā, tuṭṭhamānaso nikkhamitvā, ² sabbam maggam pañcavaṇṇehi pupphehi okirāpento, nānāvicittavattadhadhajapaṭākā ³ ussāpento, antaranāgarā puṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīhi ⁴ racayanto, tasmim tasmim ⁵ ṭhāne vicittakusumagghikāni sandassento, ⁶ ekāhen' eva Jambukolapaṭṭanam gantvā, santavicisāgare vīkasiṭapañcavaṇṇa ⁷ padumāni disvā, apagatajalanidhighosākāse ⁸ dibbaturiyam ⁹ ravam sutvā, sabbatālā ¹⁰ vacaraparivuto pupphadhūpagandhādīhi ¹¹ pūjento, pitivegena galappamaṇam salilam ogahetvā, "Āgato ¹² vata re Dasabalassa sarasaramsijālāvissajjanako ¹³ mahābodhidumindo ti," pasannacitto mahābodhiṃ ukkhipitvā, uttamaṅge sirasmim patitṭhāpetvā, "Saphalo me manussattaṭṭilābho ti," cintento, Bodhiguttapamukhehi soḷasajātisampannakulehi ¹⁴ saddhim ¹⁵ muddhanādāya samuddato paccuttaritvā, jalanidhivelātate ramaṇiye maṇḍape ¹⁶ ṭhapetvā, sakala-Laṅkādiṭṭarajjena mahābodhiṃ pūjetvā, soḷasakulānam hatthe rajjam vissajjetvā, sayam dovārikatṭhāne ¹⁷ ṭhatvā, ¹⁸ tayo divase vividhapūjam kārapetvā, dasamiyam ¹⁹ vibhūsitathe ṭhapetvā, ulāram pūjam kurumāno, pācīnaTissavihāratṭhānam ānetvā, saṅghassa pātarāsam pavattetvā, Mahindattherena ²⁰ bhāsitaṃ tasmim ṭhāne

¹ B -vipulapūlinam ² S₂ inserts sā ³ B paṭākāni

⁴ S₂ supanna-; B puṇṇaghaṭapūṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīni ⁵ S₁ tasmim once ⁶ B dassento

⁷ S₂ B omit vaṇṇa-

⁸ B -ghosākāsena

⁹ S₂ dibbaturiyavaram

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ B pupphagandhādīhi pūjayanto

¹² S₁ āgato āgato

¹³ B omits sarasa-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts pi

¹⁵ B saddhim nādāya

¹⁶ S₁ paṇḍape

¹⁷ S₁ dovāritṭhāne

¹⁸ B ṭhatvā tato divase divase

¹⁹ S₂ dasabhūmiyam

²⁰ B Mahāmahinda^o

Dasabalena katanā nāgadamanam sutvā, “Munindena nisajjādiparibhuttatthānesu¹ thūpādihi sakkāram karissāmiti,” saññānam karetvā, tato āharitvā Tavakkabrāhmaṇassa² gāmadvāre thapetvā,³ pūjetvā evam tasmiṃ tasmiṃ thāne pūjam⁴ katvā

Suddhavālukasanthāre⁵ nānāpupphasamākule
Paggahitadhaje magge pupphaagghikabhūsite⁶ ti.

Evam samvaṇṇite alaṅkatamagge⁷ rattindivam atandito pūjento, nagarāsannam ānetvā, cātuddasīdivase vadḍhamānakacchāyāya muttāphaladhavalavimala⁸pulinatthataṃ kuvalayacampakādikusumanikarābhikiṇṇam gandasalilapūritehi⁹ kamaluppavalavibhūsitehi¹⁰ puṇṇakalasaśassehi viracitarucirantarāpaṇam dhajataruvananivāritadivasakarakiraṇasantāpam¹¹ agarudhūpaghanapaṭaladuddinagaganatalam alaṅkatanagaram uttaradvārena pavesetvā, nāgaresu¹² naccantesu gāyantesu¹³ vādantesu¹⁴ gandhabbā¹⁵ karontesu selentesu nadantesu appoṭhentesu celukkhepasaḥassāni pavattiyamānesu nagaramajjhena maṅgalamahāvithiyā atiharitvā,¹⁶ dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā Mahāmeghavanam pavesetvā, yattha amhākaṃ lokanāyako khināsavanikaraparivuto nirodhasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nisīdi, purimakā¹⁷ ca tayo¹⁸ tādino samāpattim appetvā nisīdimasu, yattha¹⁹ Kakusandhamunindassa sirisamahābodhi Koṇāgamanamahesino udumbaramahābodhi Kassa-

6 S_{1,2} nisajjādina pari^o 2 B Tavaggābrahmaṇassa

3 S₂ thavā 4 S₂ pūjetvā 5 B -vālukasandhāre

6 B pupphamagghikadhūpite 7 S₁ -maggena

8 S₁ -vimalapulina- 9 S₁ -pūjitehi

10 B vikasitapadumaniluppavalavibhūsitehi; S₁ -upphala-

11 B dhajapaṭākataruvananivāritadivasakarasantāpam

12 S_{1,2} nāgaresu

13 B gāyantesu gajjam karontesu selentesu

14 S₁ vādantesu 15 S₂ gantabbam

16 S₂ āharitvā; B paṭiharitvā 17 S₁ purimakā

18 B catasso tādino 19 B yattha vadatam varassa Kaku^o

passa¹ vadataṃ varassa nigrodhamahābodhi patitṭhāsi,
tasmim Mahāmeghavanassa tilakabhūte Sumanasāmaṇe-
rassa vacanena paṭhamam eva parikkammasaṅkhate² bhū-
mippadese³ patitṭhāpesi.

Kathaṃ?⁴ Tāni pana Bodhiguttapamukhāni soḷasajāti-
sammānakkulāni sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāni⁵ rājavesaṃ
gaṇhimsu, rājā dovārikavesaṃ gaṇhi, soḷasakulāni mahā-
bodhim⁶ oropetvā patitṭhāpanatthāya⁷ tasmim padese vis-
sajjesuṃ.

Mahābodhi tesam batthato muttamattā asitihatthappa-
māṇaṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā, chabbannarasmiyo
muñci, rasmiyo⁸ sakaladipam⁹ pattharivā upari Brahma-
lokaṃ āhacca atthaṃsu.

Vuttaṃ hi.

Hatthato muttamattā sā asīratanaṃ nabhaṃ,
Uggantvāna¹⁰ ito¹¹ muñci chabbannarasmiyo subhā ti.

Tam mahābodhipāṭihāriyaṃ¹² disvā sañjātappassādāni
dasa¹³ purisasahassāni anupubbavipassanaṃ¹⁴ paṭṭhapetvā
arahattaṃ patvā pabbajimsu.

Yāva suriyassā¹⁵ atthaṅgamā mahābodhi chabbannaras-
miyo vissajjenti¹⁶ antalikkhe atthāsi.

Atthaṅgate pana suriye otaritvā rohiṇi¹⁷ nakkhattena paṭ-
haviyaṃ patitṭhahi,¹⁸ saha bodhipatitṭhānā udakāvanipari-
yantaṃ katvā¹⁹ mahāpaṭhavi kampi, tāni mūlāni kaṭāha-
mukhavattito uggantvā taṃ kaṭāhaṃ vinandhantā²⁰ mahi-
talam otarimsu.

¹ B Kassapasammāsambuddhassa nigrodha-

² S₁ -saṅkhāte ³ S₂ bhūsitappa-

⁴ B atha tāni pana ⁵ S₂ -bhūsitāni

⁶ B mahābodhioropanatthāya tasmim tasmim

⁷ S₂ patitṭhānatthāya ⁸ S₁ B omit muñci rasmiyo

⁹ B sakaladisāṃ ¹⁰ B uggantvā ¹¹ S₂ tato

¹² S₁ mahā te ¹³ B omits dasa- ¹⁴ S₁ -vissanaṃ

¹⁵ B suriyatthaṅgamā ¹⁶ S₁ vissajjento ¹⁷ B rohani-

¹⁸ B patitṭhāsi ¹⁹ S₁ patvā

²⁰ B vinandhitvā pathavitalam ; S_{1,2} vinaddhantā

Samāgata¹ sakaladīpavāsino gandhamālādīhi² pūja-
yimsu.

Samantato dibbakusumāni vassimsu, ākāse dibbaturiyāni
vajjimsu.

Mahāmeghā vuṭṭahitvā³ vuṭṭhipātam akamsu, ākāsa-
ṭhadevā⁴ viravimsu, vijjullatā niccharimsu,⁵ devatā sādhu-
kāram adamsu.⁶

Gahitamakarandamandamārutā⁷ vāyimsu, samantato
ghanasitalahimavalāhaka⁸ mahābodhiṃ chādayimsu.

Evam mahābodhi⁹ paṭhaviyam patitṭhahitvā himagab-
bhe sannisiditvā¹⁰ sattāhaṃ lokassa adassanam agamāsi.
Atha sattadivasāvasāne vigatahimavalāhake nimmalākāse¹¹
mahābodhito chabbaṇṇarasmiyo¹² jalantā vipphurantā
niccharimsu.

Mahābodhikkhandho ca sākāyo ca tāni ca pañca phalāni
dassayimsu.¹³

Mahindatthero ca Saṅghamittattherī ca rājā ca sabbe te
saparivārā mahābodhiṭṭhānam eva agamimsu.¹⁴

Kācaragāme¹⁵ khattiyā ca Candanagāme¹⁶ khattiyā ca
Tavakkabrāhmaṇo¹⁷ ca sakaladīpavāsino ca mahābodhipā-
ṭihāriyaṃ disvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ¹⁸ yeva¹⁹ devatānubhāvena²⁰
sannipatimsu.

Tasmim mahāsamāgame sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva
vijambhitapāṭihāriyāya²¹ mahābodhiyā pācīnamahāsākhatto
ekam phalam pacitvā²² vaṇṇato²³ parigalitvā therenopanīte
hatthe patitṭhāsi.²⁴ Taṃ tthero, "Ropaya mahārājāti,"
rañño adāsi.

¹ B samāgatā

² B inserts devamanussā

³ S₂ utṭha-

⁴ B ākāśadevā ; S₂ ākāśadesā

⁵ S₁ viniccharimsu

⁶ B akamsu

⁷ S₂ -makarandā ; B gahitamakarantā niccharimsu
mandamārutā

⁸ S₁ -sītālā-

⁹ S₂ -dhiṃ

¹⁰ B nisiditvā

¹¹ S₂ nimmalakāye

¹² S₂ -raṃsiyo

¹³ S₂ dassimsu

¹⁴ S₂ B agamaṃsu

¹⁵ B Kādaragāme

¹⁶ B Khandagāme

¹⁷ Tavaggabrahmaṇo

¹⁸ B khaṇaññeva

¹⁹ S₂ omits yeva

²⁰ S₂ devānuo

²¹ S₁ vijahita-

²² S₂ paccitvā

²³ B vaṇṇato

²⁴ S₂ -ṭṭhāpitam

Rājā tam gaheṭvā, suvaṇṇakataḥe madhurapaṃsum¹ ākiritvā gandhakalalam pūretvā, tasmim ropetvā, mahā-āsanatṭhāne ṭhapesi, sabbesaṃ passantānaṃ yeva tasmim khaṇe catuhatthappamāṇā atṭha taruṇabodhirukkā utṭha-himsu.²

Rājā tam acchariyaṃ disvā setacchattena te³ pūjetvā, saṅkhattayena abhisekaṃ⁴ datvā pūjam akāsi.

Tesu ekaṃ bodhirukkham āgamanakāle mahābodhiyā ṭhitatṭhāne Jambukolapaṭṭane ropāpesi,⁵ ekaṃ⁶ Tavakka-brāhmaṇagāme, ekaṃ thūpārāme, ekaṃ Issarasamaṇārāme,⁷ ekaṃ paṭhamakacetiyatṭhāne,⁸ ekaṃ Cetiya-pabbate, ekaṃ Rohaṇajanapadassa Kācaragāme,⁹ ekaṃ tatth'eva Candanagāme¹⁰ ropāpesi.

Tato itaresaṃ pana catunnam phalaṇaṃ bījehi jāte dvatimsa taruṇamahābodhi¹¹ pādape¹² samantā dipavāsinaṃ hitāya sukhāya yojane¹³ yojane vihare patitṭhāpesi.

Sā paṇāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹⁴ evaṃ rañña¹⁵ Devā-nampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā.¹⁶

Kathaṃ Buddhādihi pūjitā ti ?

Paṭhamam Bhagavatā anekalokadhātūsu asesadevama-nussehi¹⁷ samāgantvā tibhuvananihitāni¹⁸ maṇiratanāni āharitvā,¹⁹ kappam pi ṭhatvā iddhibalena tādisaṃ locanaṃ māpitum pi²⁰ asakkuṇeyyatāya asādhāraṇena aparimita-samayasamupacitakusalabalanibbattena animisena naya-nayugaleṇa sattāham pūjitā. Dutiyaṃ²¹ Dhammāsokana-

¹ B suddhapapaṃsum

² S₂ -rukkaṃ

³ S₂ B omīte ; B pūjetvā te

⁴ S₁ abhisekakaṃ

⁵ S₂ ropesi

⁶ B ekaṃ Tavaggabrahmaṇassa gāmadvāre

⁷ B -samaṇagāme

⁸ S₂ paṭhame

⁹ S₂ B -Kādara-

¹⁰ B Candagāme

¹¹ S₂ B taruṇabodhipādato

¹² S₁ -pādapehi

¹³ S₂ yojaniyayojaniyavihare ; B yojaniyavihare

¹⁴ B omīte -mahā-

¹⁵ S₁ rañña

¹⁶ B inserts ti

¹⁷ B omīte asesā-

¹⁸ S₂ vinihitā ; B tibhavana vinihitāni

¹⁹ S₁ -ānitvā

²⁰ B omīte pi

²¹ B dutiyaṃ ca

rindena sakalaJambudiparajjena pūjita. Tatiyaṃ Laṅkisa-
sarena Devānampiyatissena: "Yāva sāsananantaradhānā
tāva¹ rajjam mahābodhipaṭibaddhan ti," sanarāmaraari-
yaparisamajjhe sāvetvā sakalaLaṅkādirajjena pūjita.

Tathā hi.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso devamanussehi saddhiṃ
sakaladipam ekamaṇḍapaṃ² viya alaṅkaritvā, suranara-
nayanamanoharam mahābodhipūjaṃ kārāpesi.³

Rājānubhāvena devānubhāvena ca Laṅkā pupphavitānaṃ
viya samalaṅkatā gandhabhājanam iva sugandhinī indacā-
pakalāpo viya vividharāgamahaddhajamālīnī⁴ surapatisa-
majjamāṇḍalaṃ viya manoharasaṅgītinirantarā ahosi.
Kampamānā pana Laṅkābhūmi vikacapañcavaṇṇakusu-
manayanāni ummiletvā, vividhavihaṅgaravaturiyaghosam
kārāpetvā,⁵ madhuramadhukaranādena gāyitvā, lalamāna-
pallavakaratalam pasāretvā naccantiva jātā—"Kim pana
sacetanānaṃ⁷ naccan ti."

Evam Buddhādihi pūjita.

Katham Bodhiguttādihi paripālita ti?

Ath⁸ evam rañña⁹ Devānampiyatissena puttānattu¹⁰pa-
ramparāya Laṅkāvasīnam atthāya Mahāmeghavane mahā-
bodhiduminde patitthāpīte, Aritthakumāro bodhihārakehi
attha khattiyehi saddhiṃ sakalakulavāsino¹¹ ādāya, rañño
santikaṃ gantvā, Dhammāsokanarindasan¹²desam dassetvā,
Bodhiguttapamukhānaṃ attha Sakya¹³puttānaṃ nāma
gottam kathetvā, tehi rājānaṃ¹⁴ vandāpesi.

Rājā te disvā, "Ete amhākam Mahindattherassa mātula
ti," tussitvā, samipe¹⁵ nisīdāpetvā, "Sahāyena¹⁶ me kiṃ na¹⁷

¹ S₂ tāvajjam ² B ekamaṇḍalaṃ ³ B kāresi

⁴ B vividharāgavantadhajamālīnī ⁵ B vikasita-

⁶ S₂ B kāretvā ⁷ B sacetanā na naccanti

⁸ S₂ tath' eva ⁹ S₁ rañño ¹⁰ S₂ B -natta

¹¹ B sadisakulavāsino ¹² S₂ -narindassa san^o

¹³ S₁ Sakka- ¹⁴ S₁ raññānaṃ ¹⁵ B sadise nisi^o

¹⁶ B sahāyo ¹⁷ B omits kiṃ na

dinnam? — pathamam sutavaram Mahāmahindattheram pesetvā, pacchā dumarājena saddhim dhītaram¹ Saṅghamittattherim pesento, ime² pi suhadaya³ parabandhuvagge pesesi, adinnam tena me⁴ attamattam eva 'mahābodhi⁵ parihāram ekako⁶ katham karissāmīti?' uppajjamānasokaṃ sahāyo me⁷ dūram akāsīti," cintetvā, tesam thānantarāni dātukāmo amaccehi saddhim mantetvā, Bodhiguttakumāram⁸ morapāsādapadhānagharam āpetvā, tattha tisu⁹ divasasu attano karaṇiyam sakalamaṅgalaṃ tassa kārāpento, mahābodhiyā saddhim¹⁰ āgatehi mahājanehi ca parihāram kārāpetvā, maṅgaladivase sayam sadasavasana yugam¹¹ nivāsetvā, sabbesam maṅgalavatthāni datvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham piculamālake¹² sannipādetvā,¹³ Bodhiguttam tattha ānetvā, tassa¹⁴ thānantaram nivedetvā, "Ayaṃ Laṅkājaya-mahālekhaḥ mahābhikkhusaṅgham vandatīti," Sumittena tikkhattum sāvetvā, Bodhiguttena mahābhikkhusaṅgham vandāpetvā, rājagehaṃ gantvā, mahādvāram vivarāpetvā, tam anto¹⁵ nivesanam ānāpetvā, amaccagaṇaparivuto sīhāsane nisinno Sumittena Bodhiguttassa hatthe gāhāpetvā, "Laṅkājayamahālekhaḥ devam vandatīti," tikkhattum vācāpetvā, Bodhiguttena attānam vandāpetvā, tassa vinā¹⁶ makutaṇa sabbalaṅkārena patimaṇḍitassa vetthitam analaṅkataṃ sisam disvā, kiritaṃ tassa matthake patitthāpetvā, tam maṅgalahatthikkhandhe nisidāpetvā, andhacolasihala¹⁷ bhidhānāni tiṇi setacchattāni ussāpetvā, maṅgalabherim pahārāpetvā, mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatenā mahājanena

¹ B omits dhītaram² S_{1,2} imesu pi³ B suhadabandha-; S₂ suhadabandhu- ⁴ S₂ omits me⁵ S₂ omits from mahābodhi° to kārāpento in line 9⁶ B ekako 'va⁷ B me dukkaram⁸ B -kumāram gharam ānetvā⁹ B tisu thānesu¹⁰ B saddhim parihāram kārāpetvā¹¹ S₂ navasana-; B varavatthayugam¹² S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picucammālake; B pidhuvamālake¹³ S₁ sannipatitvā¹⁴ B assa thā° sāvetvā Laṅkājayalekhaḥ¹⁵ S₁ attano¹⁶ S₁ vinā makumāreṇa¹⁷ B antacolasihala

mahatā ca balakāyena parivārayitvā,¹ meghanādasannibhehi maṅgalaturīyanādehi gharamayūre naccāpentam² nāgarāmaṃ padakkhinam kārāpetvā, vihāraṃ gantvā, mahābodhim vandāpetvā, mahābodhiavidūre Mahindattherena kaṭṭhitatṭhāne gehaṃ kārāpetvā, “Tvam asambhinnavaṃso hutvā mahābodhim paripālehiti,” vatvā, tasmim vasāpesi.

Tathā Sumittassāpi Bodhiguttamaṅgalasadisam sabbam maṅgalam kārāpetvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham tatth³ eva piculama⁴ lake sannipādetvā, Sumittam tattha ānetvā, “Jayamahālekha⁵ mahā⁶ bhikkhusaṅgham vandatīti,” Candaguttena tikkhattum sāvetvā, Sumittena mahābhikkhusaṅgham vandāpetvā, tam⁷ rājabhavanam ānetvā,⁸ sayam sihāsanāsino⁹ Candaguttena Sumittassa hattho gāhāpetvā, “Jayamahā¹⁰lekha devam vandatīti,” tikkhattum vācāpetvā, Sumittena attānam vandāpetvā, tam pi sabbābharanabhūsitam kirīṭalaṅkatamatthakam katvā, “Sumitta tvaṃ sakalakulavāsino gahetvā, Bodhiguttena saddhim mahābodhiparihāraṃ karohīti,” vatvā, tathā hatthikkhandhe nisidāpetvā, sihapañjaram¹¹ āruya,¹² puravanitā¹³ kamalinīnettuppala¹⁴ sahassehi pūjīyamānam maṅgalamahāvithiyam carāpetvā, vihāraṃ gantvā, mahā¹⁵ bodhim vandāpetvā, antonagare therena kaṭṭhitatṭhāne gehaṃ kārāpetvā,¹⁶ tasmim vasāpesi.

Evam rājā BodhiguttaSumittānam abhisekam datvā, tehi mahābodhiparihāraṃ kārāpento¹⁷ pacchā sesānam abhisekam adāsi.

“Candagutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabherim vādetūti,”¹⁸ tassa Malayarājatṭhānam datvā, virabāhu¹⁹ janapadam adāsi.

¹ S₁ parivāretvā ² B nacchādentam ³ S₂ tath' eva

⁴ S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picuva-; B dhuvamālake

⁵ S₂ jayalekhake

⁶ B omits mahā-

⁷ B tam rājā rājabhavanam

⁸ B ānāpetvā; S₂ ānāpetvā

⁹ B sihāsane

¹⁰ S₂ omits -mahā-

¹¹ B sihapañcaram ¹² S₂ B ārulha

¹³ B suravanitā-

¹⁴ S₁ -upphala- ¹⁵ S₂ B omits mahā-

¹⁶ B sopesi

¹⁷ B kārāpetvā

¹⁸ S₂ omits ti

¹⁹ S₂ bahu-

Devagutto mahā¹bodhimaṅgale parittodakam suvaṇṇa²-
bunīkārena maṅgaladantimatthake ṭhapetvā,³ nagaram
padakkhiṇam katvā ānetūti," tassa Laṅkāmahārattikaṭ-
ṭhānam⁴ datvā,⁵ caturassi⁶yabhūmim adāsi.

"Dhammagutto mahābodhimaṅgale saṅkham dhamatū-
ti,"⁷ tassa Moriyasetthiṭṭhānam datvā, Moriyajanapadam
adāsi.

"Suriya⁸ gutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabhiṅkārena
parittodakam upanetūti," tassa⁹ bhīṅkāragāhakaṭṭhānam¹⁰
adāsi.

"Gotamo mahābodhimatthake chattaṃ dhāretūti," tassa
chattagāhakaṭṭhānam¹¹ adāsi.

"Jutindharo¹² mahābodhimaṅgale rakkhāṃ karotūti,"
tassa ārakkhapāricariya¹³ṭṭhānam adāsi.

Evam aṭṭhannaṃ bhātukānaṃ ṭhānantaraṃ datvā, sesā-
nam pi mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatānaṃ ca ṭhānantaraṃ
dāpesi.

Tesu setthikula¹⁴jetṭhassa asiggāhakaṭṭhānam, Brāhma-
nakulajetṭhakassa¹⁵ Brāhmaṇarājatṭhānam,¹⁶ kuṭumbiya¹⁷-
kulajetṭhakassa uttarāpathanāyakaṭṭhānam, vaṇījakulajet-
ṭhassa mahāvāṇija¹⁸nāyakaṭṭhānam dhanuggahakulajetṭh-
assa¹⁹ mahābodhiārakkhitatṭhānam, taraccha²⁰kulajetṭhas-
sa taraccha²¹nāyakaṭṭhānam, kuṇṇakulajetṭhassa kuṇṇa-
nāyakaṭṭhānam, kappakakula²²jetṭhakassa²³ kappakanāya-

¹ S₂ B paritto^o mahā^o

² S₂ omits suvaṇṇa^o

³ S₂ ṭhatvā

⁴ S₁ -ratṭhikāṭhānam

⁵ S₂ katvā

⁶ S₂ caturassa

⁷ B dhammabhūti

⁸ B sūriya^o

⁹ S₂ ath' assa

¹⁰ S₂ -gāhatṭhā-

¹¹ S₂ chattagāhatṭhānam

¹² B Jutindaro

¹³ S₁ paricariya-

¹⁴ S₂ B -kule and so throughout

¹⁵ S₂ B -jetṭhassa

¹⁶ B Brāhmaṇanāyakaṭṭhānam ; S₁ Brāhmaṇassa rāja^o

¹⁷ B kuṭumbiya-

¹⁸ S₁ vaṇīkulajetṭhamahāvāṇija-

¹⁹ S₁ inserts from pesakāranāyakaṭṭhānam to gandhakā-
rakula- as in lines 2-4, p. 167

²⁰ B tiraccha-

²¹ B tiraccha-

²² B kappakule

²³ S₂ B -jetṭhassa

ka¹ttthānam, balatthakulajetthassa balattha²dvāranāyaka-
 ttthānam, pesakārakulajetthassa pesakāranāyakatthānam,
 kumbhakārakula³jetthassa kumbha⁴kāranāyakatthānam
 mālākārakulajetthassa mālākāranāyakatthānam, gandha-
 kārakulajetthassa gandhakāranāyakatthānam, sibbakakula-
 jetthassa ⁵ mahāsibbakanāyakatthānam,⁶ sūdakakula-
 jetthassa mahānasa⁷rakkhitanāyakatthānam, kammāra-
 kulajetthassa kammāranāyakatthānam, lohakārakulajet-
 thassa lohakāranāyakatthānam, suvaṇṇakārakulajetthassa
 atthātulanāyakatthānam,⁸ vadḍhakikulajetthassa Laṇ-
 kāmahāścariyatthānam, cittakārakulajetthassa cittakāra-
 nāyakatthānam, ātojjavādakulajetthassa patahavāda¹⁰nāya-
 katthānam, chattakārakulajetthassa chattakāranāyakatthā-
 nam, uyyānapālakulajetthassa uyyānagopakavidhānatthā-
 nam evamādikānam yathā yuttāni tthānantarāṇi datvā,
 “Tumhe Sumittānumate ¹¹ tthatvā, yathā ¹² yuttam mahā-
 bodhiparihāraṁ karontā Bodhiguttassāpi pāricariyaṁ karo-
 thāti,” sabbe te gāma-varehi ¹³ santappeṣi.

“Catasso khattiyakaññāyo kanakara-jatakalase gahetvā,
 mahābodhiyaṁ salilāni āsiṁcantūti,” tāsāṁ sabbālaṅkā-
 rabhūsitānaṁ kirīṭālaṅkatamatthakānaṁ parihārābhisekaṁ
 nāma ¹⁴ tthānantaram adāsi, catasso pi tā parihārābhiseki-
 niyo ¹⁵ rājakulam pavisiṁsu.

Tadā sā Anulā devī tena mātugāmasahassena saddhiṁ
 Saṅghamittattheriyā santike pabbajitvā, na cirass’ eva
 saparivārā arahatte patitthāsi.

¹ S₂ B kappanāyaka-

² B balatthā-

³ S₂ gives -kula- and so to the end of the clause ; B -kule ;

S₁ kumbha^o to gandhakāranā^o in *margin*

⁴ S₂ kammāra-

⁵ S₂ -jetthakassa

⁶ B mahāsibbakatthānam

⁷ S₂ mahāyarakkhika- ; B mahānāsanāyakatthānam

⁸ B atthakulanāyakatthānam ; S₂ adḍhakula-

⁹ B vadḍhakakule

¹⁰ S₂ paṭavāda- ; B murajavādakatthānam

¹¹ S₁ Sumittānumati tthapetvā ¹² B inserts 'va

¹³ S₁ -varehi ¹⁴ S₁ parihārābhisekanāyakatthānantaram

¹⁵ S₁ -sekāniyo

Aritthakumāro pi rājānaṃ jānāpetvā,¹ pañcāhi purisasa-
tehi saddhim Mahāmahindattherassa² santike pabbajitvā,
na cirass' eva so³ pi saparivāro arahatte patitthāsi.

Rājā tasmiṃ samaye nagarass' ekapasse Hatthāḷhakaṃ⁴
nāma ramaṇīyaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpetvā, Saṅghamittat-
theriyā adāsi, sā saparivārā tattha vasanti jinasāsanam
vaddhesi.

Ath' ekadivasam rājā Laṅkāsaṃ⁵ janakumudavanam
pabodhentena Mahāmahindattheracandena⁶ bhāsamānaṃ⁷
gaganasannibham Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, taṃ⁸ sama-
nindaṃ vanditvā, sabbesam thānantaragāmaṃ⁹ avaradānaṃ⁹
sannivedetvā,¹⁰ ekamante nisinno : "Patitthitaṃ nu¹¹
kho bhante mahābodhiparipālakānaṃ dvinnam¹² mahāle-
khakānaṃ kulam¹³ asmiṃ dipe ti?" vatvā, "Patitthitam
mahārāja kulam mūlāni pan' assa na tāva¹⁴ otarantiti,"
vutte, "Kadā pana bhante tesam kulānam¹⁵ mūlāni¹⁶
otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissantiti?" vatvā, "Yadā te mahārāja
puttanattārehi¹⁷ saddhim mahābodhiparihāraṃ karonti,
tadā tesam kulānam¹⁸ mūlāni¹⁹ otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissan-
titi," vutte, tussitvā, "Kulitthiyo²⁰ bhante tesam kuto
lacchāmiti?" vatvā²¹ "Te²² eva mahārāja attano samāna-
kuladhitaro jānantiti,"²³ vutte gehaṃ gantvā, mahālekha-
dadvayam²⁴ pakkosāpetvā, "Vamsaṃ vo²⁵ paripālethāti," vatvā,
"Deva amhākaṃ theriyā sahāgatā amhākaṃ samānakula-

¹ B anujānāpetvā² B omits mahā-³ B omits so pi⁴ B Hatthāḷhakaṃ⁵ B Laṅkāsarajanakumudākaraṃ⁶ S₂ Mahāmahindattheraṃ sobhamānaṃ⁷ B bhāsamānagaganasannibham⁸ B taṃ mahindaṃ vanditvā⁹ MSS. thānantaram¹⁰ B sanniveditvā¹¹ S₁ nanu¹² S₂ cittaṃ¹³ B kulaṃ Laṅkadīpe ti¹⁴ B tāva na¹⁵ B S₂ kulassa¹⁶ S₁ mūlānīti ot° nā° bhavissatiti¹⁷ S₁ puttadārehi¹⁸ B S₂ kulassa¹⁹ S₁ mūlānīti²⁰ S₁ kulitthiyo²¹ B vutte²² S₂ va te va ; S₁ Te evam āha²³ B jānissantiti²⁴ B -lekhaadvayam²⁵ B te

kumārikāyo ¹ saṁvījjantīti," vutte, tussitvā tesam ² vatthābharanādini dāpesi.³ Tadā Bodhigutto Saṅghamittattheriyā santike Hatthālakārāme ⁴ vasamānam Moriyavaṁsajam Bodhiguttattheriyā ⁵ kanitṭhabhaginim Sunandā⁶sāmaṇerim ⁷ dhavalavāsakam ⁸ acchādetvā, sabbābharanena alaṅkaritvā, tato yāva sakiyaṁ gehaṁ tāva maggaṁ sodhāpetvā, kadalitoranaṁ bandhāpetvā,⁹ puṇṇakalasamālāhi ¹⁰ samalaṅkaritvā, mahatā parihārena ¹¹ ānetvā attano gehe patitṭhāpesi.

Sumitto ¹² pi attano mātunattāram Vedisā¹³puravāsiniṁ Hatthālakārāme ¹⁴ vasamānam apabbajitaṁ Sumanakumārikaṁ tath' eva ānetvā, attano gehe vasāpesi. Tadā Sunandādeviyā ¹⁵ Mahābodhiguttam ¹⁶ paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesuṁ Mahindo Vidhurindo ¹⁷ ti.

Sumanādeviyā ¹⁸ pi Sumittam paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesuṁ Kassapo Saṅghamitto ti.

Atha rājā te cattāro bhātaro ānāpetvā,¹⁹ "Ime kumārakā abhijātā asambhinnaSakyaputtā ²⁰ mahābodhiparihārassa ²¹ anucchavikā, imesaṁ tṭhānantarāni dassāmiti," amaccehi²² saha mantetvā, tesu Mahindakumārassa Cullajayamahālekattṭhānam,²³ Kassapakumārassa Parihāramahā²⁴-setṭhiṭṭhānam, Vidhurindakumārassa Laṅkāparisuddha²⁵-nāyakattṭhānam, Saṅghamittakumārassa Culla²⁶setṭhiṭṭhānam datvā, gāmaṁvarehi ²⁷ te santappesi.²⁸

¹ S₂ -dārikāyo

² S₂ B omit tesam

³ B dāpetvā tato

⁴ B Hatthālakārāme

⁵ S₂ B Bodhimitta-

⁶ S₂ B Sunanda-

⁷ S₁ -sāmaṇeraṁ

⁸ B dhavalavasanam

⁹ S₂ B bandhitvā

¹⁰ B puṇṇaghaṭasamālādihi

¹¹ B parivārena

¹² S₁ Sudatto

¹³ S₁ Vethisa-

¹⁴ B Hatthāla°

¹⁵ B Sunandadeviyā

¹⁶ S₂ Mahābodhiyāguttam

¹⁷ B Vidhūrindo

¹⁸ B Sumanādeviyā pi Sumittapaṭicca

¹⁹ B ānāpetvā

²⁰ S₂ asmiṁnaSakyaputtā

²¹ B -parihārānucchavikā

²² B amacce saha

²³ S₁ Culajaya- ; B cūlajayamahālekakattṭhānam

²⁴ S₂ omits -mahā-

²⁵ B -parisuddhā-

²⁶ B cūla-

²⁷ S₁ -varehi

²⁸ B tesam santappesi

Tato ¹ rājā Mahāmahindattherena saddhim mantetvā,² “Evam mahābodhiparihāraṃ karontūti,” cārittaṃ ṭhapetvā, “Idaṃ tumhe parihārathāti,”³ taṃ Bodhigutta-sumitte sampatiṇṇāpetvā, anusaṃvaccharam parihārakajanaṃ ⁴ sannipādetvā,⁵ yathā rajjam mahābodhiyā pūjaṃ kārāpetvā, mahālekhaḥkayugena ⁶ mahābodhiyā abhiseketi dāpesi.

Evam samantā vitthatāyatanimmalajalanidhivasanāya ⁷ maṇigaṇajutinikarasamujjalaratanākaramekhalāya amararithuna⁸ nayanamanoharadharanidharapayodharāya vanavasundharapūlinatalanipatitakusumaraṅgarāgāya ⁹ pātala-pūgaphalataralamanīramanīyasatarāṅgaGaṅgāhārāya ¹⁰ sakusumapallavabhārabharitaMalayavanagahanadhammil-lakalāpāya sugatadhātupūjāvibhūsitĀnurādhapuravara¹¹ vadanarajanīkarāya dinakaravarava¹² msasambhūtamahipālā-lāṅkārabhūtāya¹³ Lāṅkāmahesiyā mahāvihāraratanamakūṭa-matthake marakatamanībhūtā saggāpavaggamaggā janana-yanamanorasāyini¹⁴ namitāmaranaramolimālīni munindanayanindanilamanīkalasaviniggataṃsujaḥsalilābhisekābhi¹⁵ sekini Mahābodhiguttādihi ¹⁶ paripālītā ti.

Ettāvataṃ sā paṇāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā, kenānitā, kena patitṭhāpitā, kena pūjitā, kena paripālītā ti ? ete pañca abbhantarapañhā vissajjitā honti.

Evam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Lāṅkādiṇe patitṭhitā.

Ettāvataṃ ca

¹ B tattha ² S₁ nimantetvā ³ B omits ti taṃ

⁴ S₂ pāṭihārikajanaṃ ; B pāṭihārikajanaṃ

⁵ S₂ sannipādetvā ⁶ S₂ mahālekhaḥkayugena

⁷ B -jalanidhijaghanavasanāya ⁸ B bhamaramituna-

⁹ B vanavasundharapūlinanipatitakusumaparāgarāṅga-rāgāya

¹⁰ B pātala-pūgaphalapavāḷamanīramanīyataraṅgamālā-Gaṅgāhārāya sukusumapallava- ¹¹ S₂ B omit -vara-

¹² B omits -vara- ¹³ S₂ B omit -bhūtāya

¹⁴ B -manorasāyani aparimitā- ¹⁵ S₂ omits -sekābhi-

¹⁶ B mahābodhibodhirattādihi

Ken' atthena mahābodhi kassa sambandhinī ca sā ?
 Kim sādhinī abhitthutā kena kattha ppatitthitā ti ?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā¹ vissajjentena² mayā³ Mahā-
 bodhivaṁso dassito.

Evam Laṅkālokaḥitaṁ sāsanavuddhiṁ
 Saṁsādhento⁴ esa⁵ mahābodhidumindo
 Laṅkādiṇe ramme⁶ Mahāmeghavanasmim⁷
 Atthā⁸ dighaṁ kālam⁹ anekabbhutayutto ti.

Dumindāgamanakathā.

Ganthehi¹⁰ tisahasseehi upetaṁ hadayaṅgamaṁ
 Sundaram madhuraṁ suddhaṁ subhaṁ sotarasāyanaṁ
 Citaṁ yaṁ kusalaṁ tena duminde¹¹ Sugatodaye
 Pasādena Mahābodhivaṁsaṁ racayatā¹² mayā
 Ciraṁ titthatu Saddhammo, devo sammā pavassatu,
 Lokaṁ rakkhantu rājāno,¹³ pajā pappontu nibbutiṁ.¹⁴
 Ahaṁ tu paramaṁ¹⁵ bodhim patvā Dhammam anuttaraṁ
 Desetvā paṇino¹⁶ sabbe moceyyaṁ¹⁷ bhavabandhanā¹⁸
 Tamaṁ viddhaṁsitum¹⁹ kātum ālokaṁ aṁsumālino
 Loke asmiṁ yathā hoti ekakālam²⁰ samatthataṁ,
 Dukkhaṁ lokassa nāsetum sukhaṁ kātum tathā mama

¹ S₂ mahāpañhe

² B vissajjantena

³ S₂ B omit mayā

⁴ S₂ saṁsāvento ; S₃ saṁsādentō

⁵ S B omit esa

⁶ B ramma-

⁷ B -vanamhi

⁸ B omits atthā ; S_{1,2} atthāsi

⁹ B kālam hobbhutayutto 'va atthāsīti

¹⁰ B gandhehi

¹¹ S₂ duminde

¹² S_{2,3} racāna ; B racayitaṁ

¹³ S₂ dhammikā hontu rājāno

¹⁴ S₂ nibbutin ti

¹⁵ S₁ varasambodhiṁ ; S₃ paramasambodhiṁ

¹⁶ S₂ jantuno

¹⁷ S₃ moceyya

¹⁸ Here S₁ ends with the words Bodhivaṁso niṭṭhito

¹⁹ B vimaṁsitum ; S₂ viddhaṁsitam

²⁰ B ekaṁ kālam

Samatthataṁ sadā hotu saṁsāre sarato sato.¹
 Kapparuḁkhasamānassa sattānaṁ vasato² bhava
 Paññābhagavatī mayhaṁ vuddhiṁ gacchatu³ sabbadā.

Mahābodhivaṁso nittithito.

¹ B sarato sato ti. *Here B ends with a colophon for which see pages v and vi* ² S₂ vasatā ³ S₃ gacchantu

INDEX OF WORDS.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p>Akanittha, 150, 151
 Aggibrahma, 102
 Aṅguttaranikāya, 94, 95
 Aṅgulimāla, 83
 Ajātasattu, 85, 88, 89, 96
 Atidevā, 10
 Atula, 10, 11
 Atthadassi, 11
 Aḍḍinandana, 123
 Adhiccasamuppannikā, 110
 Anāthapiṇḍika, 58, 59, 60
 Anupiya, 26
 Anurādha, 112, 116, 120, 170
 Anuruddha, 94, 96
 Anulā, 121, 122, 144, 145,
 146, 167
 Anotatta, 86, 100, 101, 152,
 155
 Anoma, 26
 Antakaketu, 32
 Antānantikā, 100
 Apadāna, 94
 Aparagoyāna, 74
 Aparaseliya, 97
 Abhaya, 112, 126, 132, 133,
 135, 136, 143
 Abhidhammapiṭaka, 94, 95
 Amarapura, 45
 Amaravatī, 2</p> | <p>Amarāvikkhepikā, 110
 Ambalatthikā, 93
 Arittha, 145, 154, 155, 163,
 168
 Arindama, 11, 72
 Alakadeva, 115
 Avantirattha, 98
 Avīci, 57
 Asaññivādā, 110
 Asandhimittā, 152
 Asoka, 98, 101, 102, 105, 106,
 107, 109, 110, 113, 116,
 119, 130, 141
 Assamaṇḍala, 136
 Ahogaṅga, 106
 Ānanda, 7, 58, 59, 60, 61, 65,
 66, 81, 82, 85, 87, 88, 89,
 90, 91, 93, 94, 96
 Āravāla, 113
 Ālavaka, 83
 Ālāra, 28
 Āsālhi, 88
 Itthiya, 116
 Itivuttaka, 94
 Inda, 19, 24, 33, 40, 56, 81,
 90, 118
 Issara, 162</p> |
|---|---|

- Uggasenanda, 98
 Ucchedavādā, 110
 Ujjeni, 99
 Uttara, 10, 115
 Uttarakuru, 74, 77
 Uttiyo, 116
 Udayabhaddha, 96
 Udāna, 94
 Uddaka, 28
 Upaka, 38
 Upacara, 13
 Upatissa, 7
 Upāli, 91, 92, 93
 Uposatha, 106
 Uppalavaṇṇā, 7
 Ubhaka, 98
 Uruvelā, 28, 35, 38
 Usabha, 4
 Usiraddhaja, 12

 Ekabyohārika, 96
 Ekarājajātaka, 11
 Elāra, 133

 Okkāka, 13
 Ojadipa, 126

 Kakudha, 126, 135, 136
 Kakusandha, 11, 126, 127, 159
 Kajaṅgala, 12
 Kaṇṭhaka, 25
 Kaṇḍula, 133
 Kathāvatthu, 94
 Kadamba, 120, 134, 135
 Kanakadattā, 128, 129
 Kapilapura, 7, 19, 23, 28, 40, 43
 Kapilavatthu, 13, 98
 Kamalāsanasūnu, 2
 Kammāra, 135, 136
 Kalandaka, 92
 Kalyāṇa, 13
 Kalyāṇidesa, 132
 Kasmira, 113, 114
 Kassapa, 11, 86, 114, 129, 160, 169
 Kassapagotta, 115
 Kassapiya, 97
 Kakaṇḍaka, 96
 Kākavaṇṇatissa, 132
 Kācaragāma, 161, 162
 Kāla, 31
 Kāladevala, 18
 Kālākārāmasuttanta, 114
 Kālāsoka, 96, 98
 Kālapāsada, 138
 Kāliṅga, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79
 Kāliṅgabodhijātaka, 62
 Kāliṅgabhāradvāja, 80, 82
 Kāliṅgarattha, 66
 Kāludāyi, 39
 Kāsika, 14, 17
 Kisāgotamī, 24
 Kuṇjara, 134
 Kuḍḍavātakapāsāṇa, 135, 136
 Kuntamalaka, 134
 Kumbalavātā, 136
 Kumbhakaraāvātā, 135
 Kumbhaṇḍa, 135
 Kulācala, 83
 Kuveṇī, 111, 112
 Kuvera, 58
 Kusarāja, 50
 Kusinārā, 84, 87

Kusumapura, 153
 Kusumasara, 42
 Kelāsa, 13, 24, 26, 45, 79, 121
 Kevattananda, 98
 Koṇāgamana, 11, 127, 128, 129, 159
 Koṇḍañña, 10, 50, 51
 Korandavanna, 98
 Korabya, 98
 Kolita, 7
 Kosala, 59, 61
 Khantivādajātaka, 11
 Khandha, 4
 Khujjamātularukkha, 135, 136
 Khuddakavatthu, 94, 95
 Khema, 7, 11, 127
 Khemavati, 127

 Gaṅgā, 20, 27, 50, 66, 68, 96, 97, 108, 154, 170
 Gajakumbhaka, 135, 136
 Gaṇatissa, 112
 Gandhamādanapabbata, 121
 Gandhāra, 113
 Giri, 135
 Giridīpa, 131
 Girimekhala, 31
 Gokulika, 96
 Goṭṭhābhaya, 132
 Gotama, 7, 95, 166
 Gotamī, 41
 Godāvarī, 50
 Govisaṇākananda, 98

 Cakkaratana, 71, 74, 78
 Caṇḍavajji, 105
 Caṇḍālagāma, 100, 135
 Candagutta, 98, 152, 165

Candanagāma, 161, 162
 Cara, 13
 Cariyāpitaka, 94
 Cānakka, 98
 Cinnavasi, 10
 Cittakūta, 62
 Cittayamakapañha, 105
 Citrakūtaḥamsa, 55
 Cullakālīṅga, 66
 Cullajaya, 169
 Cūlodara, 83, 131
 Cūlasutasomajātika, 11
 Cetiyagiri, 138, 139, 141
 Cetiyapabbata, 162
 Cetiyavāda, 97
 Coraga, 114
 Chaddanta, 55, 64, 75, 100, 156
 Channa, 25, 26
 Channagārika, 97

 Jaṭika, 10
 Jambukola, 145, 157, 158, 162
 Jambudīpa, 2, 12, 53, 73, 74, 87, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106, 109, 117, 118, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 140, 141, 148, 149, 152, 153, 155, 163
 Jambusaṇḍa, 81
 Jayanta, 129, 130
 Jayamahālekhaka, 165
 Jātaka, 94
 Jālīka, 98
 Jutindhara, 166
 Jetaṛājakumāra, 44
 Jetavana, 25, 45, 53, 59, 82, 88

Jotipāla, 11

Jotiya, 135

Tatīyasaṅgīti, 111

Tathāgata, 59, 60, 61, 88, 96,
101, 110, 126, 127, 128,
132

Tambapaṇṇidīpa, 113, 115,
116, 119, 120, 141, 143, 146

Tambapaṇṇinagara, 112

Tambapaṇṇisarasa, 111

Tavakka, 159, 161, 162

Tāmalitta, 154, 155

Tālacatukka, 135, 136

Tittirajāta, 109

Tipitaka, 113

Tissa, 5, 11, 83, 117, 138, 158

Tissakumāra, 102, 106

Tissatthera, 105, 111

Tissabrahma, 104

Tusitapura, 5, 12, 14

Tusitabhavana, 12

Telumapāli, 135, 136

Thūnu, 12

Therīgāthā, 94

Dantapurānagara, 66

Damīla, 133

Dasabala, 1, 8, 39, 42, 58, 85,
87, 88, 95, 96, 101, 124,
132, 133, 143, 158, 159

Dasaratha, 13

Dasasatanayana, 31

Dasasiddhakananda, 98

Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā,
110

Dīghagāmaṇi, 112

Dīghanikāya, 94, 95

Dīghapāsāṇaka, 136

Dīpaṅkara, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10,
51

Dīyavāsa, 135, 136

Dutthagāmini, 132

Dutīyasaṅgīti, 98

Dundubhissara, 115

Devakūta, 126

Devagutta, 166

Devānampiyatissa, 82, 113,
116, 117, 133, 137, 141,
157, 162, 163

Devānampiyavacana, 138

Devinda, 40, 116

Dhataratṭha, 58, 64

Dhananaṇḍa, 98

Dhaniya, 83

Dhammaguttika, 97

Dhammacakka, 5, 38, 89

Dhammadassi, 11

Dhammapada, 94

Dhammaruciya, 97

Dhammādevī, 98

Dhammāsoka, 82, 110, 116,
118, 145, 147, 153, 156,
162, 163

Dhammuttariya, 97

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhāna, 94

Nandakumāra, 43

Nandana, 123

Nandanavana, 22, 123, 133,
134, 137

Nandanasarasa, 22, 106

Nandā, 5

Nandivaddhana, 98

Nandopānanda, 157

Narinda, 59, 123

Narindakula, 98
 Nāgadīpa, 131
 Nāgarājā, 10, 11
 Nārada, 10
 Nālanda, 93
 Nigantha, 135
 Nigrodha, 136
 Nigrodhakumāra, 100, 101, 102
 Niddesa, 94
 Nimi, 13
 Nerañjarā, 8, 28, 29, 35, 157
 Nevasaññināsasāññivādā, 110

Pañcasikha, 31, 57
 Paṭisambhidā, 94
 Paṭhamasaṅgīti, 95
 Paṇḍavācala, 27
 Paṇḍukananda, 98
 Paṇḍukābhaya, 112
 Paṇḍugatinanda, 98
 Paṇḍurāja, 112
 Paṇḍuvāsadevarāja, 112
 Paṇṇattivāda, 97
 Paduma, 10
 Padumā, 4
 Pabbata, 11
 Parinibbāna, 144
 Paribbājaka, 135
 Pātaliḡamaka, 96
 Pātaliputta, 96, 98, 99, 108, 113, 141, 144, 145, 147, 153
 Pāsānatittha, 134, 135
 Piṇḍagavesaka, 9
 Piyadassi, 11
 Pilayakūṭa, 126, 129
 Pukkusa, 83
 Puggala, 94

Pubbavideha, 71, 72, 73
 Pubbaseliya, 97
 Purindada, 39
 Petavatthu, 94, 122
 Phussa, 11

Bakabrahma, 83
 Balākapāsāna, 135
 Bārāṇasī, 130
 Bāhulika, 97
 Bimbā, 20, 25, 40, 41, 42
 Bimbisāra, 27, 38
 Bindusāra, 98
 Buddha, 1, 7, 8, 9, 12, 28, 30, 34, 35, 39, 44, 46, 48, 50, 51, 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 72, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 89, 91, 95, 97, 101, 102, 104, 105, 117, 118, 125, 129, 132, 133, 134, 140, 141, 147, 148, 149, 162, 163
 Buddharasmi, 55, 56, 58, 62, 63, 83, 126, 147
 Buddhavaṃsa, 41, 94
 Bodhigutta, 154, 155, 158, 160, 163, 164, 165, 167, 169, 170
 Bodhiguttattherī, 169
 Bodhiṭṭhāna, 127
 Bodhiphala, 60
 Brahma, 1, 3, 8, 12, 16, 20, 27, 35, 37, 38, 40, 51, 57, 64, 79, 89, 108, 151
 Brahmajāla, 93, 94, 115
 Brahmadatta, 93, 130
 Brahmadeyya, 123
 Brahmaloaka, 35, 54, 83, 103, 104, 151, 160

- Bhagavat, 1, 5, 34, 35, 37,
 39, 41, 43, 44, 56, 59, 63,
 64, 65, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88,
 89, 93, 97, 116, 124, 125,
 126, 144, 147, 162, 170
 Bhagīratha, 13
 Bhaṇḍuka, 116, 119
 Bhattagga, 138
 Bhaddakaccāna, 112
 Bhaddayānika, 97
 Bhaddasāla, 116
 Bhaddasena, 98
 Bharatha, 13
 Bhavagga, 57
 Bhāratī, 114
 Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, 92
 Bhūtapālananda, 98

 Makara, 24, 25
 Makha, 13
 Magadha, 35, 85, 96
 Maṅgala, 10
 Maṅgura, 98
 Majjhadesa, 12
 Majjhantika, 113
 Majjhima, 115
 Majjhimanikāya, 94, 95, 113
 Maṇiakkhika, 132
 Maṇḍadīpa, 129, 130
 Mattābhaya, 144
 Madanasara, 24
 Maddarāja, 66, 77, 112
 Manu, 13
 Mandākinī, 3
 Mandāra, 81
 Mandhātu, 13, 50
 Marutta, 135, 136
 Marumba, 135, 136

 Malaya, 20, 165, 170
 Malla, 84
 Mahāaṅgaṇaka, 136
 Mahāuposatha, 13
 Mahākappina, 83
 Mahākassapa, 83, 85, 90, 91,
 93, 94, 95, 110
 Mahākāla, 157
 Mahākālinga, 66
 Mahājanakajātaka, 11
 Mahātittavāna, 126, 127
 Mahādeva, 113, 114, 127,
 146
 Mahādhammarakkhita, 106,
 113, 114
 Mahānāga, 121, 132
 Mahānāgavana, 130, 141,
 142
 Mahānārada Kassapajātaka,
 114
 Mahānīpa, 135, 136
 Mahānomavane, 127, 128
 Mahāpajāpati-Gotamī, 41
 Mahāpaduma, 134
 Mahābodhi, 127, 128, 153,
 156, 160, 161
 Mahābodhigutta, 169, 170
 Mahābodhivaṁsa, 1, 171,
 172
 Mahābrahmā, 31, 37, 56, 58,
 64, 103
 Mahābhoga, 78
 Mahābhogakula, 78
 Mahāmandhātu, 13
 Mahāmahinda, 113, 124, 138
 144, 164, 168, 170
 Mahāmāyā, 7, 14
 Mahāmeḥga, 161

Mahāmeghavana,, 112, 123,
 124, 126, 127, 129, 133,
 134, 137, 138, 144, 159,
 160, 163, 168, 171
 Mahāmoggallāna, 59, 157
 Mahārakkhita, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̥ha, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̥haka, 114
 Mahārīt̥tho, 139
 Mahāvaruṇa, 100
 Mahāvibhaṅga, 92
 Mahāsāṅkhapālajātaka,
 Mahāsāṅghika, 96
 Mahāsammata, 13
 Mahāsāgaravana, 129
 Mahāsutasomajātaka, 11
 Mahāsudassana, 13
 Mahāsudhamma, 129
 Mahāsumana, 131
 Mahinda, 99, 141
 Mahindakumāra, 169
 Mahindatthera, 105, 115, 117,
 137, 140, 146, 158, 161,
 163, 165
 Mahindarāja, 102
 Mahimsaka, 113, 114
 Mahimsāsaka, 97
 Mahesakkha, 10
 Mahodara, 131, 132
 Mahosadha, 50
 Māgadāyaka, 96
 Māgadha, 1, 28
 Mātudevaputta, 57, 83
 Māyā, 14, 17
 Māra, 8, 21, 27, 33, 35, 36,
 37
 Mithilā, 50
 Missaka, 116, 117, 123, 138

Mugapakkhajātaka, 11
 Muṭasiva, 112
 Muṇḍa, 96
 Meru, 18, 27, 32, 34, 40, 57,
 122
 Moggallāna, 83
 Moggali, 104
 Moggaliputtatissatthera, 105,
 110, 113, 147
 Moriyajanapada, 166
 Moriyānagara, 98
 Moriyavaṁsa, 169
 Moriyaset̥thit̥thāna, 166

 Yakkha, 109
 Yat̥thālatissa, 132
 Yasa, 96, 98, 110
 Yasodharā, 42
 Yugandhara, 63, 139
 Youakarat̥tha, 114
 Yonakaloka, 113, 115

 Rakkhitatthera, 113, 114
 Raghu, 13
 Rat̥thapālananda, 98
 Ratanavālukaetiya, 132
 Ramma, 5, 8
 Rammavati, 4, 5
 Ravipatha, 130
 Rājagaha, 39, 44, 45, 87, 88,
 93, 116
 Rājagahika, 44
 Rājagiriya, 97
 Rāma, 13
 Rāhu, 140
 Rāhula, 40, 43
 Revata, 10, 96
 Roja, 13

- Bhagavat, 1, 5, 84, 85, 87,
 39, 41, 43, 44, 56, 59, 63,
 64, 65, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88,
 89, 93, 97, 116, 124, 125,
 126, 144, 147, 162, 170
 Bhagiratha, 13
 Bhaṇḍuka, 116, 119
 Bhattagga, 138
 Bhaddakaccāna, 112
 Bhaddayānika, 97
 Bhaddasāla, 116
 Bhaddasena, 98
 Bharatha, 13
 Bhavagga, 57
 Bhārati, 114
 Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, 92
 Bhūtapālananda, 98

 Makara, 24, 25
 Makha, 13
 Magadha, 85, 85, 96
 Maṅgala, 10
 Maṅgura, 98
 Majjhadesa, 12
 Majjhantika, 113
 Majjhima, 115
 Majjhimanikāya, 94, 95, 113
 Maṇiakkhika, 132
 Maṇḍadipa, 129, 130
 Mattābhaya, 144
 Madanasara, 24
 Maddarāja, 66, 77, 112
 Manu, 13
 Mandākinī, 3
 Mandāra, 81
 Mandhātu, 13, 50
 Marutta, 135, 136
 Marumba, 135, 136

 Malaya, 20, 165, 170
 Malla, 84
 Mahāaṅgaṇaka, 136
 Mahāuposatha, 13
 Mahākappina, 88
 Mahākassapa, 83, 85, 90, 91,
 93, 94, 95, 110
 Mahākāla, 157
 Mahākālinga, 66
 Mahājanakajātaka, 11
 Mahātittavāna, 126, 127
 Mahādeva, 113, 114, 127,
 146
 Mahādhammarakkhita, 106,
 113, 114
 Mahānāga, 121, 132
 Mahānāgavana, 130, 141,
 142
 Mahānārada Kassapajātaka,
 114
 Mahānīpa, 135, 136
 Mahānomavane, 127, 128
 Mahāpajāpati-Gotamī, 41
 Mahāpaduma, 134
 Mahābodhi, 127, 128, 153,
 156, 160, 161
 Mahābodhigutta, 169, 170
 Mahābodhivaṃsa, 1, 171,
 172
 Mahābrahmā, 31, 37, 56, 58,
 64, 103
 Mahābhoga, 78
 Mahābhogakula, 78
 Mahāmandhātu, 13
 Mahāmahinda, 113, 124, 138
 144, 164, 168, 170
 Mahāmāyā, 7, 14
 Mahāmegha, 161

Mahāmeghavana,, 112, 123,
 124, 126, 127, 129, 133,
 134, 137, 138, 144, 159,
 160, 163, 168, 171
 Mahāmoggallāna, 59, 157
 Mahārakkhita, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̐ha, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̐haka, 114
 Mahārīt̐tho, 139
 Mahāvaruṇa, 100
 Mahāvibhaṅga, 92
 Mahāsaṅkhaṇḍapālajātaka,
 Mahāsaṅghika, 96
 Mahāsammata, 13
 Mahāsāgaravana, 129
 Mahāsutasomajātaka, 11
 Mahāsudassana, 13
 Mahāsudhamma, 129
 Mahāsumana, 131
 Mahinda, 99, 141
 Mahindakumāra, 169
 Mahindatthera, 105, 115, 117,
 137, 140, 146, 158, 161,
 163, 165
 Mahindarāja, 102
 Mahimsaka, 113, 114
 Mahimsāsaka, 97
 Mahesakkha, 10
 Mahodara, 131, 132
 Mahosadha, 50
 Māgadāyaka, 96
 Māgadha, 1, 28
 Mātudevaputta, 57, 83
 Māyā, 14, 17
 Māra, 8, 21, 27, 33, 35, 36,
 37
 Mithilā, 50
 Missaka, 116, 117, 123, 138

Mugapakkhajātaka, 11
 Muṭasiva, 112
 Muṇḍa, 96
 Meru, 18, 27, 32, 34, 40, 57,
 122
 Moggallāna, 83
 Moggali, 104
 Moggaliputtatissatthera, 105,
 110, 113, 147
 Moriyajanapada, 166
 Moriyānagara, 98
 Moriyavaṁsa, 169
 Moriyaset̐thit̐hāna, 166
 Yakkha, 109
 Yat̐thālatissa, 132
 Yasa, 96, 98, 110
 Yasodharā, 42
 Yugandhara, 63, 139
 Yonakaratt̐ha, 114
 Yonakaloka, 113, 115
 Rakkhitatthera, 113, 114
 Raghu, 13
 Rat̐thapālananda, 98
 Ratanavālukacetiya, 132
 Ramma, 5, 8
 Rammavati, 4, 5
 Ravipatha, 130
 Rājagaha, 39, 44, 45, 87, 88,
 93, 116
 Rājagahika, 44
 Rājagiriya, 97
 Rāma, 13
 Rāhu, 140
 Rāhula, 40, 43
 Revata, 10, 96
 Roja, 13

Rohaṇa, 162

Rohiṇī, 13

Laṅkā, 1, 112, 113, 117, 120,
123, 124, 126, 130, 138,
141, 146, 155, 163, 164,
166, 167, 168, 169, 170,
171

Laṅkāḍīpa, 35, 82, 97, 111,
112, 117, 122, 130, 146,
147, 149, 153, 158, 171

Laṅkāpura, 112

Laṭṭhivana, 38

Lālaratṭha, 111

Lumbinīvana, 14

Lomāhaṃsajātaka, 11

Vajji, 96

Vajjiputtaka, 96, 97

Vaddhamānapura, 127

Vanavāsi, 113, 114

Vanavāsika, 83, 114

Vararājagaha, 27

Vararoja, 13

Varakalyāṇa, 13

Varadīpa, 128, 129

Valāhaka, 76

Vasavatti, 33

Vasavattimāra, 31

Vājiriya, 97

Vālukārāma, 96

Vijaya, 111, 112

Vijayārāmauyyāna, 135, 136

Vijayuttara, 31

Vijitāvi, 10, 11

Viñjhātavi, 154

Vidūdabha, 98

Videha, 50

Vidhurinda, 153, 169

Vinaya, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89,
91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 103,
105, 110

Vipassi, 11

Vibhajjavādi, 95, 110

Vimānavatthu, 94, 122

Virūḷha, 58

Virūpakkha, 58

Visākha, 28, 59

Visālapura, 129

Vissakamma, 22, 57, 89, 148

Vejayanta, 45

Vedisa, 98, 116, 154, 169

Veḷuvana, 39

Vepulla, 76

Vebhāra, 89

Vesālika, 96

Vesālī, 92, 96

Vessantarattabhāva, 12

Vessabhu, 11

Sakiya, 108

Sakka, 11, 20, 27, 36, 57, 64,
79, 141, 148, 152

Sakya, 41, 43, 87, 98, 112,
118, 154, 163, 169

Sagarasāgara, 13

Saṅkantika, 97

Saṅkassanagara, 57, 152

Saṅkhapāḷajātaka, 11

Saṅgha, 118, 123, 124, 125

Saṅghamitta, 99, 169

Saṅghamittattherī, 82, 145,
153, 154, 155, 156, 157,
161, 164, 167, 168

Saṅghamittā, 102, 116, 144

Saccasaṃyutta, 122

- Sañjaya, 98
 Saññivādā, 110
 Sattapañṇi, 89
 Sattubhattajātaka, 11
 Saddhamma, 52, 86, 122, 171
 Santussita, 31
 Sabbakāmi, 96
 Sabbañjaha, 98
 Sabbananda, 130
 Samiddha, 128, 131
 Samiddhi, 128
 Sambala, 116
 Salākagga, 138
 Sarabhaṅga, 50
 Salilavatī, 12
 Sasakapasāṇa, 135
 Sasa-jātaka, 11
 Sasapāna, 136
 Sassatavādi, 110
 Sassatikā, 110
 Sahampati, 31
 Saṃyuttanikāya, 94, 95
 Sākiya, 13, 14, 19, 22, 40, 41, 44, 98, 112
 Sākiyani, 116
 Sākya, 22, 27, 43
 Sāgata, 5
 Sāgala, 50
 Sāgaliya, 97
 Sārameyavesi, 111
 Sāriputta, 83, 94
 Sāvatti, 44, 45, 53, 58, 59, 87
 Sikhi, 11
 Siggava, 104
 Siddhattha, 11, 27, 31, 32, 33
 Siddhatthika, 97
 Sineru, 10, 48, 57, 62, 71, 84
 Sindhana, 76
 Siridevatā, 122
 Sirisavatthu, 112
 Silācetiyaṭṭhāna, 132
 Sitavana, 44
 Siha, 10
 Sihapura, 111, 112
 Sihabāhu, 111
 Sihala, 111, 112
 Sihalabbhāsā, 1
 Sihasinānatittha, 135, 136
 Setakaṇṇika, 12
 Senānikutimbika, 28
 Senāninigama, 28
 Sugata, 35, 41, 171
 Sujāta, 10, 11
 Sujātā, 28
 Suññāgāra, 44
 Sutasoma, 50
 Sutta, 95
 Suttanipāta, 94
 Suttapiṭaka, 95
 Suttavāda, 97
 Sudassana, 5, 11, 129
 Sudinna, 93
 Sudeva, 4
 Suddhodana, 7, 14
 Sudhammattheri, 130
 Sudhammā, 129
 Sunandā, 5, 169
 Suppiya, 93
 Suppāraka, 49
 Subhakūṭa, 129
 Subhadda, 85, 86
 Sumaṅgala, 5, 11

- Sumana, 10, 99, 116, 119, 140, 141, 146, 157, 160, 169
 Sumanakūṭa, 128, 131, 132
 Sumanā, 169
 Sumitta, 112, 154, 155, 164, 165, 167, 169
 Sumedha, 2, 5, 8, 10
 Sumedhā, 4
 Suyāmadevarāja, 31
 Suyāmavibudhādhipa, 16
 Suragaja, 41
 Surinda, 28
 Suriyagutta, 166
 Suruci, 10
 Suvannapāli, 112
 Suvannabhūmi, 113, 115
 Susīma, 11
 Susunāga, 96
 Soṇatthera, 113, 115
 Soṭṭhiya, 30
 Sobharāja, 128
 Sobhita, 10
 Somanassa, 130
 Hatthālhaka, 168, 169
 Hāritamahābrahma, 64
 Himavat, 2, 5, 113, 114
 Himavantadesa, 115
 Hiyagalla, 136
 Hemavata, 97

The Gresham Press,
UNWIN BROTHERS,
CHILWORTH AND LONDON.

CR

